

TRANSMEMBRANE ELECTRON TRANSFER IN ARTIFICIAL BILAYERS

Lester Y. C. Lee  
B.S., University of Washington, 1977

A dissertation submitted to the faculty  
of the Oregon Graduate Center  
in partial fulfillment of the  
requirements for the degree  
Doctor of Philosophy  
in  
Chemistry

July, 1985

The dissertation "Transmembrane Electron Transfer in Artificial Bilayers" by Lester Y. C. Lee has been examined and approved by the following Examination Committee:

James K. Hurst, Thesis Advisor  
Professor

William L. Pengelly *W* *L*  
Associate Professor

*W* Joann Sanders-Loehr  
Professor

Pavel Smejtek, External Examiner  
Professor, Department of Physics  
Portland State University

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
LIST OF TABLES . . . . .	vi
LIST OF FIGURES . . . . .	viii
ABSTRACT . . . . .	x
<u>Chapter</u>	
1. INTRODUCTION . . . . .	1
1.1 Biological electron transfer . . . . .	1
1.2 Micelles in solar energy conversion schemes . . . . .	2
1.3 Mechanisms of electron transfer in heterogeneous media . . . . .	9
1.4 Experimental strategy . . . . .	10
2. EXPERIMENTAL . . . . .	12
2.1 Materials . . . . .	12
2.2 Vesicle preparations . . . . .	20
2.3 Other methods . . . . .	24
2.4 Instrumentation . . . . .	28
3. RESULTS . . . . .	37
3.1 Formation of vesicle solutions . . . . .	37
3.2 Solute binding by vesicles . . . . .	39
3.3 Retention of entrapped transition metal complexes by PC vesicles . . . . .	46

	Page
3.4 Asymmetric $MV^{2+}$ -DHP-sensitizer assemblies . . . . .	48
3.5 Preparation and properties of $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ - $C_{16}$ MV-DHP vesicle assemblies . . . . .	49
3.6 Photochemical kinetic studies . . . . .	51
3.7 Thermal redox reactions . . . . .	55
3.8 Mechanism for reduction of vesicle-bound 4-(11'-dodeceny)pyridinepentaammineruthenium(III) ions . . . . .	61
4. DISCUSSION . . . . .	65
4.1 Formation characteristics of vesicles . . . . .	65
4.2 Binding properties of vesicles . . . . .	68
4.3 Permeabilities of vesicle bilayers . . . . .	74
4.4 Photoinduced diffusion of methyl viologen across DHP vesicle bilayers . . . . .	79
4.5 Deactivation of Zn(II) porphyrin excited states . . . . .	84
4.6 Photoreduction of viologen dications in vesicle assemblies . . . . .	88
4.7 Photochemical side reactions . . . . .	98
4.8 Photoinitiated transmembrane electron transfer . . . . .	100
4.9 Reduction of $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py^{3+}$ ion in phosphatidylcholine vesicle solution . . . . .	105
4.10 Energetics of transmembrane electron transfer . . . . .	110
4.11 An electron-tunneling model . . . . .	114
4.12 Temperature dependence of the reaction . . . . .	116
5. SUMMARY . . . . .	119
REFERENCES . . . . .	121
TABLES . . . . .	131
FIGURES . . . . .	156

	Page
APPENDICES . . . . .	215
BIOGRAPHICAL NOTE . . . . .	227

LIST OF TABLES

	Page
1. Hydrodynamic Radii of PC Vesicles from Light-Scattering Spectroscopy . . . . .	131
2. Hydrodynamic Radii of DHP Vesicles from Light-Scattering Spectroscopy . . . . .	132
3. Summary of Solute Binding by Vesicles . . . . .	133
4. Entrapment of Metal Complexes by PC Vesicles . . . . .	134
5. Initial Rates of $MV^+$ Formation in Passive Viologen Diffusion Across DHP Vesicle Bilayers . . . . .	135
6. $MV^{2+}$ Diffusion Induced by External Hydroxylic Amines in DHP Vesicles . . . . .	136
7. Photoinduced Viologen Diffusion in Asymmetric $MV^{2+}$ //DHP//Sensitizer Vesicles . . . . .	137
8. Initial Rates of $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$ Sensitized $MV^+$ Formation in Asymmetric $MV^{2+}$ -DHP Vesicles . . . . .	139
9. $C_{16}MV^+$ Quenched by Internal $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ in $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ , $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ //DHP// $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ , ZnTPPS $^{4-}$ Vesicles . . . . .	140
10. Initial Rates of ZnTPPS $^{4-}$ Sensitized $C_{16}MV^+$ Formation in DHP Vesicle Solutions . . . . .	141
11. Initial Rates of ZnTMPyP $^{4+}$ Sensitized $C_{16}MV^+$ Formation in PC Vesicles . . . . .	142
12. Oxidative Quenching of Photoexcited ZnTMPyP $^{4+}$ by PC-bound $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ . . . . .	143
13. Recombination Rates of ZnTMPyP $^{5+}$ and $C_{16}MV^+$ in $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ .PC Vesicles . . . . .	144

	Page
14. Rate Data for Slow Reduction of PC Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ Ion by External Reductants . . . . .	145
15. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ by $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ Ion . . . . .	146
16. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ by Ascorbate Ion . . . . .	147
17. Temperature Dependent Reduction of PC-Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ by $\text{V}^{2+}$ Ion . . . . .	148
18. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ by $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ Ion in CCCP-Incorporated Vesicles . . . . .	149
19. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ by $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ Ion in Valinomycin-Incorporated Vesicles . . . . .	150
20. Summary of Kinetics of Slow Reduction of PC-Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ by External Reductants . . . . .	151
21. Bleaching of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{2+}$ in Reactions Where Reductant is Concentration-Limiting . . . . .	152
22. Physical Characteristics of $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ -DHP Vesicles . . . . .	153
23. Quenching of Photoexcited Zn(II) Porphyrin by DHP-Bound Viologen . . . . .	154
24. Free-Energy Change in PC-Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ Reduction by External Reductant . . . . .	155

## LIST OF FIGURES

	Page
1. Electron micrograph of polydisperse PC vesicles . . . . .	156
2. Electron micrograph of PC vesicles . . . . .	157
3. Autocorrelation decay curves of phosphatidylcholine (PC) vesicles . . . . .	158
4. Optical absorption difference spectra of DHP-bound sensitizers vs. sensitizers in homogeneous solution . . . . .	159
5. Elution profile of $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ - $C_{14}MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	160
6. Optical absorption spectra of methylviologen radical cation ( $MV^+$ ) . . . . .	161
7. Optical absorption spectra of N-methyl-N'- hexadecylbipyridine radical cation ( $C_{16}MV^+$ ) . . . . .	162
8. Elution profile of $MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	163
9. Elution profile of $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	164
10. Elution profile of alkylviologen-PC vesicles on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	165
11. Elution profile of external $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ -PC vesicles on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	166
12. Elution profile of $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py^{3+}$ -PC and $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(8'-noneny)py^{3+}$ on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	167



13.	Elution profile of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(6'-heptenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC and $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(3'-butenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	168
14.	Optical absorption spectra of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenyl)py}^{2+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	169
15.	Optical absorption spectra of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	170
16.	Optical absorption spectra of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(3'-butenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	171
17.	Uncorrected binding curve for $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	172
18.	Retention curves for $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(}\omega\text{-alkenyl)py}^{3+}$ ions by semipermeable membranes . . . . .	173
19.	Corrected binding curve for $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	174
20.	Corrected binding curve for $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	175
21.	Stern plot for $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	176
22.	Stern plots for $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	177
23.	Elution profile of $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50 . . . . .	178
24.	Temperature dependence of $\text{MV}^{2+}$ diffusion across DHP vesicle bilayers . . . . .	179
25.	Eyring plot of initial rates of $\text{MV}^+$ formation for viologen diffusion in $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles . . . . .	180

	Page
26. Optical absorption difference spectrum of $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ , $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vs. DHP vesicles . . . . .	181
27. $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ sensitized $\text{MV}^+$ formation in asymmetric $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in aqueous solutions . . . . .	182
28. $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ sensitized $\text{MV}^+$ formation in asymmetric $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in aqueous solutions . . . . .	183
29. $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ sensitized $\text{MV}^+$ formation in asymmetric $\text{MV}^{2+}$ vesicles in Tris buffered solutions . . . . .	184
30. $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ sensitized $\text{MV}^+$ formation in asymmetric $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in Tris buffered solutions . . . . .	185
31. Wavelength dependence of photoinduced viologen diffusion across DHP vesicle bilayers . . . . .	186
32. Eyring plot of initial rates of sensitized $\text{MV}^+$ formation in photoinduced viologen diffusion . . . . .	187
33. $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ sensitized $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$ formation in $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles . . . . .	188
34. $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ sensitized $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$ formation in $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ , $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles . . . . .	189
35. Eyring plots of $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ sensitized $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$ formation in $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles . . . . .	190
36. $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ sensitized $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ reduction in $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -PC vesicles . . . . .	191
37. Deactivation of photoexcited $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ in PC vesicle solution . . . . .	192
38. Reductive quenching of photoexcited $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ in PC vesicles . . . . .	193

39.	Deactivation of photoexcited ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> in C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> -PC vesicles . . . . .	194
40.	ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> sensitized C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>+</sup> formation in C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> -PC vesicles . . . . .	195
41.	Stern-Volmer plot of oxidative quenching of photoexcited ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> by PC-bound C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> . . . . .	196
42.	Fast reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> ion by V <sup>2+</sup> ion . . . . .	197
43.	Slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by V <sup>2+</sup> ion . . . . .	198
44.	Slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by Cr <sup>2+</sup> ion . . . . .	199
45.	Slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by ascorbate ion . . . . .	200
46.	Slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by Cu <sup>+</sup> ion . . . . .	201
47.	Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by Cr <sup>2+</sup> ion . . . . .	202
48.	Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by ascorbate ion . . . . .	203
49.	Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by V <sup>2+</sup> ion . . . . .	204
50.	Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by Cr <sup>2+</sup> ion in CCCP-incorporated vesicles . . . . .	205

	Page
51. Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>3+</sup> by Cr <sup>3+</sup> in valinomycin- incorporated vesicles . . . . .	206
52. Slow reduction of PC-bound(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(6'-hepteny)py <sup>3+</sup> ion by Cr <sup>2+</sup> ion . . . . .	207
53. Bleaching of (NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py <sup>2+</sup> generated by reductants . . . . .	208
54. Deactivation of photoexcited ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> -DHP vesicles . . . . .	209
55. Spectra of ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> -DHP photoexcitation intermediates . . . . .	210
56. C <sub>14</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> quenching of ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> -DHP photoexcitation intermediates . . . . .	211
57. Spectra of ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> -C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> -DHP photoexcitation intermediates . . . . .	212
58. ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> photosensitized viologen reduction . . . . .	213
59. Oxidative quenching of photoexcited ZnTPPS <sup>4-</sup> by DHP- bound MV <sup>2+</sup> . . . . .	214

## ABSTRACT

### Transmembrane Electron Transfer in Artificial Bilayers

Lester Y. C. Lee, Ph.D.  
Oregon Graduate Center, 1985

Supervising Professor: James K. Hurst

Electron transfer reactions in artificial vesicle solutions were studied. Binding of various redox active molecules to vesicles was demonstrated by gel exclusion chromatography, optical absorption spectroscopy, and ultrafiltration techniques. Photoexcitation of (5,10,15,20-tetrakis(N-methylpyridinium-4-yl)porphinato)zinc(II) ion ( $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ ) or tris(2,2'-bipyridyl)ruthenium(II) ion ( $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ ) adsorbed onto the external surface of dihexadecyl phosphate (DHP) vesicles containing internally bound methyl viologen dications ( $\text{MV}^{2+}$ ) leads to enhanced diffusion of viologens across the bilayer. The observed temperature dependence of both thermal (in the absence of sensitizer) and photoenhanced viologen diffusion suggests the photostimulated mechanism involves localized heating arising from nonradiative deactivation of the bound excited sensitizer.

Oxidative quenching of unbound  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  by alkylviologens ( $\text{C}_n\text{MV}^{2+}$ ) bound to phosphatidylcholine (PC) vesicles shows Stern-Volmer kinetics. Similarly, 5,10,15,20-tetrakis(4-sulfonatopyridyl)porphinato zinc(II) ( $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ ) ion undergoes bimolecular quenching with DHP-bound viologens and in steady-state photolysis gives rise to efficient net formation of

reduced viologens. When ferricyanide ion is incorporated into the internal aqueous phase of DHP vesicles containing viologens bound to both surfaces, accumulation of reduced viologen is retarded, suggesting that the viologens are capable of transmembrane electron transfer.

Reduction of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{pyridine(III)}$  ions bound to inner and outer surfaces of PC vesicles by external reductant is described. Addition of membrane impermeable reductants in stoichiometric excess resulted in biphasic ruthenium reduction. The fast component ( $<10^{-3}$  sec) is followed by a slow first-order component ( $t_{1/2} = 500$  s at  $23^\circ\text{C}$ ) which is independent of both the identity and concentration of the reductant. The slow component comprises  $\sim 30\%$  of the total reaction, which corresponds to the inner surface to total vesicle surface area ratio. No transmembrane diffusion of the bound ruthenium ions on the time scale of the slow redox step could be found.

These results suggest that the rate-limiting step in slow reduction is transmembrane electron exchange between ruthenium ions bound to opposite vesicle surfaces. The transfer rate and distance are treated by an electron tunneling model in which electrons hop to the intermediary trapping sites in the hydrocarbon phase of the bilayer. The temperature dependence of transmembrane redox is explained in terms of bilayer thinning at elevated temperatures, giving rise to shorter transferring distances.

## CHAPTER 1

### INTRODUCTION

An essential requirement for facile electron transfer between complex ions in homogeneous solutions is their close approach to form a precursor or transition complex followed by nuclear activation. The rate of the reaction is critically dependent on the extent of the electron orbital overlap of the donor and acceptor. In heterogeneous systems containing multiphase regions, however, factors controlling reactivity are more complex. The distribution of solutes, interfacial diffusion and/or bulk diffusion in the microphases, and interfacial forces can become the dominant factors in determining reaction kinetics.<sup>1</sup> Hence, an understanding of various interfacial phenomena is prerequisite to studying redox reactions in phase-separated media.

#### 1.1 Biological electron transfer

Electron transfer reactions are essential to biological systems. Energy-linked redox reactions have been an area of intensive study since the initial discoveries of respiratory and photosynthetic oxidative phosphorylation.<sup>2</sup> Adenosine triphosphate (ATP), the energy currency in cells, is synthesized through an intricate mechanism coupled to the electron transport chain. Other energy-linked cellular processes, such as active transport of metabolites, also derive energy from the oxidative processes to maintain cell viability. Three general models have been proposed to account for the energy transduction process: the

chemical intermediate,<sup>3</sup> conformation,<sup>4</sup> and chemiosmotic hypotheses.<sup>5</sup> Of the three, the chemiosmotic view, which has the support of a substantial body of experimental evidence, seems most correct. In essence, the theory states that ATP synthesis is driven by electrostatic and hydrogen ion gradients that develop across the mitochondrial membrane during respiration. It also implies that net charge separation occurs across the mitochondrial membrane during respiration. Although the pathway of electron flow and the general sites of ATP formation in the transport chain have been identified,<sup>6-8</sup> the molecular details of electron transport across the membrane remain obscure. It is not clear whether electron transfer between redox centers that are localized on opposite sides of the membrane<sup>9</sup> is achieved by long-range electron tunneling or by transmembrane diffusion of the electron carrier. Study of electron transfer reactions in organized molecular assemblies that mimic properties of biological membranes can yield insight in understanding biological redox processes.

## 1.2 Micelles in solar energy conversion schemes

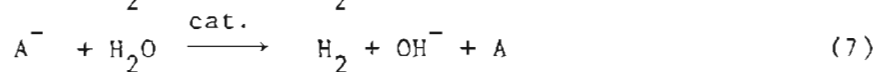
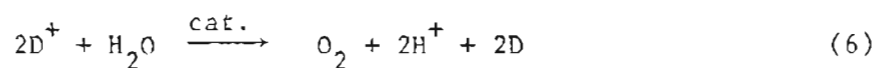
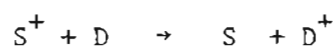
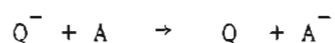
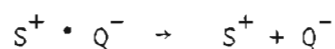
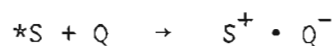
Another primary interest in heterogeneous electron transfer originates from the idea of converting sunlight into useful chemical energy.<sup>10</sup> Many efforts have been directed toward the design of a complex photochemical process capable of efficient water splitting.<sup>11</sup> These solar energy conversion schemes commonly utilize light-absorbing sensitizer compounds (S) whose redox properties in the excited state differ dramatically from that in the ground state to carry out a photoredox reaction. The photoexcited sensitizer reacts with a suitable redox quencher (Q) to form high energy redox products. The photoredox pair can be cycled using a series of electron relays to yield other high



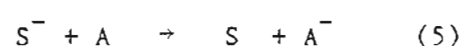
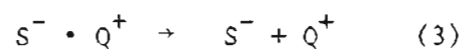
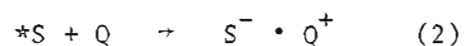
energy species. Ultimately, intermediary redox products are used in catalytic reduction and oxidation of water molecules to yield molecular hydrogen and oxygen. The reaction schemes of such a photochemical process are outlined below:



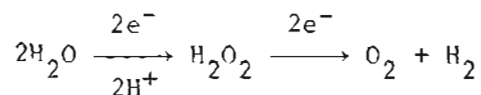
Scheme I



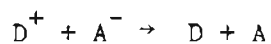
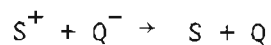
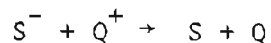
Scheme II



In Scheme I, the initial photoinduced charge separation is achieved by oxidative quenching of the photoexcited sensitizer,  ${}^*S$ , whereas Scheme II represents the redox sequence following reductive quenching of  ${}^*S$ . In both instances the ground states of the primary redox pair are regenerated by reacting with donor D and acceptor A (Eq. 4 and 5). It is worthwhile to note that oxidation of water (Eq. 6) requires minimally a two-electron transfer process, i.e.,



A critical problem frequently encountered in developing photoredox conversion systems is the existence of dissipative back reactions, i.e.,



These reactions are generally highly exothermic and occur rapidly in homogeneous solutions; measured rates often approach diffusion-controlled limits.

Attempts have been made to minimize undesirable back reactions by carrying out the photochemical events in phase separated media.<sup>12,13,22,23</sup> The general strategy involved is to selectively solubilize redox species in different phase regions that are separated by electrostatic and/or hydrophobic barriers to attain control of selectivity and specificity in their reactions. In different microenvironments, the course taken by the photoinitiated redox reactions is critically dependent upon the dynamics of various electron transfer, ion adsorption and diffusional processes occurring at the phase boundaries, as well as the reactant molecular organization in the phases.

An excellent example of modified reactivity and pathways in heterogeneous electron transfer is provided by the micelle, in which reactions can potentially occur in three distinguishable phase regions. Micelles are colloidal aggregates of surfactant molecules that associate in water above a certain critical concentration. One structural model<sup>14</sup> describes it as closely packed polar or charged head groups oriented toward the bulk water with long hydrocarbon chains directed away from the bulk water, forming an oil-like core. Hence three phase regions exist: the bulk aqueous medium, hydrophobic micellar core, and the charged interfacial region called the Stern layer.<sup>15</sup>

A number of micellar redox processes have been studied, primarily by Grätzel and coworkers,<sup>16-21</sup> to investigate the importance of the micellar interface in controlling reaction dynamics. They have found that lifetimes of initially formed high energy photoproducts are generally enhanced in the micelle solution. Specifically:

1. The reaction rates between ions in the bulk solution and hydrophobic molecules solubilized in the micelle are greatly influenced by the micellar surface; a similarly-charged Stern surface inhibits the approach of ions, leading to rate retardation, and the oppositely charged surface attracts the ions, resulting in rate enhancement.<sup>16-21</sup>

2. Reduction of an adsorbed molecule at the micellar surface by a donor in the micellar interior causes its repulsion into the bulk solution.<sup>17-21</sup>

The latter observation is particularly interesting because it suggests long-range electron transfer across an electrostatic barrier has occurred. Recombination rates of photoinduced redox products are greatly reduced when one member of the redox pair is repelled from the micellar surface into the bulk aqueous medium.

The mechanism of electron transfer across micellar phase boundaries cannot be firmly established, however, because the detailed structure of the micelle is not well defined. For example, experimental evidence obtained from critical micellar concentrations<sup>24</sup> and small-angle x-ray scattering studies<sup>25</sup> of straight alkyl-chain ionic surfactants suggests that the hydrophobic interior might be hydrated to a greater extent than has generally been believed.<sup>26</sup> Furthermore, surfactant aggregates are thought to be dynamic in nature; rapid equilibria exist between

surfactant molecules in the aggregates and their monomeric form in solution. This relatively loose structure can allow a greater access of solution components to solubilized reagents in the interior than that of a rigid microphase separation. Therefore, the electron transfer distance between redox pairs that are thought to be in different phases of the micellar system might actually be shorter than their spatial localization would indicate.

A more distinct and better-defined microphase system that contains the salient features of a micelle can be obtained by combining two micellar surfaces to form a bilayer membrane. Bilayers are bimolecular sheets of amphiphilic molecules with their hydrophilic head groups oriented outward and their hydrocarbon chains sequestered from the water, forming a continuous hydrocarbon phase, 40-60 Å in width, separating two aqueous compartments. This sandwich-like molecular organization closely resembles the fluid-mosaic model of biological membranes.<sup>27</sup> The electrical and permeability properties of the hydrocarbon barrier also are very similar to the native membranes. Hence, it has been used extensively in reconstitution studies<sup>28-30</sup> of many membrane-associated biological functions.

There are two general types of bilayer membranes, differing in their geometry and formation techniques, that are amenable to experimentation. A planar bilayer film, usually called black lipid membrane (BLM), can be formed by applying a lipid solution onto a small aperture of a Teflon piece separating two aqueous phases in which desirable conditions can be imposed. Electrical properties such as resistance, capacitance, membrane potential, and ion movement can be directly determined, providing the membrane maintains its stability

during the course of measurement. The major problems with BLMs are their relative small surface area to medium volume ratio, lack of reproducible stability over long periods of time, and contamination of hydrocarbon solvent in the bilayer, making chemical studies generally difficult.

A second type of bilayer which is widely used is the vesicle. When amphiphilic lipids are dispersed in water and subjected to mechanical agitation, ultrasonication, or emulsification through rapid mixing, small liquid crystalline particles are formed. X-ray diffraction, electron microscopy, and quasi-elastic light scattering spectroscopy have shown that these particles have a lamellar structure with lipid bilayers intercalated by a water space of variable thickness.<sup>31,32</sup> Prolonged sonication or controlled emulsification generates homogeneous unilamellar vesicles that can be separated by gel chromatography or selective centrifugation.<sup>33,34</sup> These vesicles, ranging from 250 Å to 1200 Å in diameter, can be either neutral or charged bilayer membranes, depending on the nature of the monomer. A spherical unilamellar vesicle dispersed in an aqueous medium forms a heterogeneous system that contains five distinct microphases. The internal volume enclosed by the hydrocarbon barrier and the external bulk medium are aqueous phases where small ions can be preferentially solubilized. The two membrane surfaces, i.e., the inner and outer vesicle-water interfaces, are Stern-type regions where amphiphilic molecules can be adsorbed, orienting with their hydrophobic moieties extended into the membrane interior and the hydrophilic groups localized at the interface. Finally, there is the hydrocarbon membrane interior which favors solubilization of organic molecules.

With its greater surface area, improved stability in aqueous media and accessibility to various spectroscopic and physical methods, the vesicle provides a more suitable model membrane system than the BLM for studies of chemical dynamics. However, since reactants may have different solubility properties in various phase regions, detailed information about the localization, permeability, and binding properties of the chemical species are critical for correct interpretation of reaction dynamics.

Interactions between substrates and vesicular membranes can be classified into two types: electrostatic and hydrophobic. Oppositely-charged ions are electrostatically attracted to a charged membrane surface, whereas like-charged ions are repelled from it. Molecules that contain a high degree of hydrocarbon character favor solubilization in the hydrophobic bilayer interior. Thus, amphiphilic molecules which contain both alkyl and charged head groups are bound most strongly to an oppositely-charged membrane because the electrostatic and hydrophobic interactions are cumulative. By adjusting the amphiphilicity of a molecule, i.e., changing the charges of the head groups and/or varying the chain length of the hydrocarbon tail, it may be possible to control its distribution in the microphases to achieve the desirable chemical reactivity. This fine-tuning of reactivity in a photoredox process has been demonstrated in a micellar system.<sup>35</sup>

Another physical property of a vesicular membrane pertinent to reaction dynamics is its permeability. Numerous studies have shown that passive diffusion of small ions across neutral lipid bilayers is slow.<sup>36</sup> Permeability coefficients of  $10^{-13}$ - $10^{-14}$  cm/sec for  $K^+$  and  $Na^+$ , and

considerably faster rates for  $\text{Cl}^-$  ( $10^{-11}$ - $10^{-12}$  cm/sec) are well documented.<sup>37-39</sup> The penetration of simple monovalent ions through bilayers is unfavorable, presumably because the energy involved in the displacement of ions from an aqueous environment to the low dielectric medium of the hydrocarbon core is extremely high. Activation energies for this process have been estimated to be about 30 kcal/mole.<sup>38</sup> However, relatively large ionic molecules such as transition metal complexes in which the overall charges can be distributed over the ligands, thus decreasing the effective charge density, may possibly diffuse at appreciable rates across a hydrophobic barrier. In studies of membranes which are impermeable to aqueous ions, diffusion rates can be increased many orders of magnitude by addition of ionophores.<sup>40-42</sup> Analogously, metal complexes contain hydrophobic ligands may acquire sufficient ionophoric character to increase their diffusion rates.

### 1.3 Mechanisms of electron transfer in heterogeneous media

The above discussion serves to illustrate that the vesicle is a favorable system to study heterogeneous electron transfer reactions. Specifically, the use of the vesicle bilayer to demonstrate trans-membrane electron transfer can be illuminating in understanding the fundamental nature of electron transfer processes. The mechanisms by which electron transfer occurs in biological systems and artificial molecular assemblies are presently not well understood.<sup>43,44</sup> Historically, knowledge about electron transfer reactions was obtained mainly from studies of coordinated inorganic complexes in solution. Successful theoretical models originally developed in this regime<sup>45,46</sup> were based on the concepts of close approach of the reactant ions to the point of contact of their primary coordination spheres, and thermal electronic

interaction between donor and acceptor orbitals in the activated complex is thought to be sufficiently great that electron tunneling is not rate limiting. Without  $\pi$ -conjugated ligand mediation between the metal centers, electron transfer was thought not to occur over distances greater than several angstroms with measurable rates. However, recent studies of biological redox particles revealed that redox reactions are generally rapid over a distance of 10 Å or more.<sup>47-52</sup> Furthermore, structural evidence also indicates that redox sites in these particles are separated by distances greater than their "closest approach" during the course of charge redistribution.<sup>51,53</sup> Therefore, despite some earlier skepticism and disapproval, long-range electron transfer now is generally accepted. Recent theoretical developments<sup>54</sup> suggest that tunneling mechanisms are important; vibronic-coupled electron tunneling through the nuclear barrier (Franck-Condon barrier) is thought to be rate-limiting.

#### 1.4 Experimental strategy

In view of its theoretical importance, biological implication, and potential utility in solar energy storage systems, investigations to examine transmembrane electron transfer have been undertaken and the results are presented in this dissertation. The general strategy employed is to immobilize chromophoric electron acceptor molecules on opposite surfaces of the vesicle bilayer, then initiate asymmetric photoinduced or thermal electron transfer on the outer bilayer surface.

Asymmetric photoinduced charge separation is achieved by photoexcitation of light sensitizers that are accessible only to the external vesicular surface, thus allowing only oxidative quenching by externally-bound acceptor molecules. Similarly, asymmetric thermal electron



transfer is accomplished by addition of an external reductant. In both systems, reaction kinetics are followed by spectrophotometric detection of the vesicle-bound reduced chromophore and evidence is sought for transmembrane electron exchange which leads to reduction of internally-bound acceptor.

Two types of vesicles are used in the present study. Phosphatidylcholine (PC), a natural phospholipid from egg, and dihexadecylphosphate (DHP), a synthetic dialkyl phosphate ester, are induced to form neutral and anionic vesicles, respectively. Their sizes and homogeneity are determined by transmission electron microscopy and quasielastic light scattering spectroscopy. Binding and diffusion properties are determined by methods of membrane ultrafiltration, gel chromatography, and absorption difference spectroscopy.

Transition metal complexes and metalloporphyrins are used as electron donors in the transmembrane redox studies. In photoinduced electron transfer reactions, tris(2,2'-bipyridyl)ruthenium(II) ( $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ ), 5,10,15,20-(4'-methylpyridyl)porphinatozinc(II) ( $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ ), 5,10,15,20-(4'-sulfonatophenyl)porphinatozinc(II) ( $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ ) ions are used as light sensitizers with 1,1'-dimethyl-4,4'-bipyridinium dication (also known as methyl viologen,  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ ) or N-methyl-N'-alkylbipyridinium ( $\text{C}_n\text{MV}^{2+}$ ) as the electron acceptor. In thermal electron transfer studies, electron exchange reaction is initiated between the amphiphilic ruthenium complexes, 4-(11'-dodeceny)pyridine-pentaamineruthenium(III)/(II) ( $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-alkenylpyr}^{3+/2+}$ ).

## CHAPTER 2

### EXPERIMENTAL

#### 2.1 Materials

##### 2.1.1 Purification of egg lecithin

Phosphatidylcholine (PC) was isolated from commercial eggs according to the method of Singleton et al.<sup>55</sup> Five hundred g of hen egg yolks were homogenized in 1 liter of acetone at room temperature and allowed to stand for 1 hour. The yellow acetone extract was filtered and discarded. The solids were washed three times with 200 ml of cold acetone and resuspended in 1 liter of 95% ethanol for 1 hour. Following filtration, the washing step with ethanol was repeated and the combined extracts were concentrated to dryness. The solids were extracted with two portions of 300 ml of petroleum ether and reduced to 200 ml. Addition of cold acetone to the ether extract (1:5 v/v) with rapid mixing yielded white precipitates. The suspension was allowed to settle at 4°C, followed by suction filtration. After washing the solids with cold acetone and filtration, the ether-acetone extraction step was repeated. Crude phosphatides were collected, redissolved in 1:9 CH<sub>3</sub>OH/CHCl<sub>3</sub>, and fractionated on an alumina column.

A 4 cm i.d. x 87 cm long glass column fitted with a perforated glass disc was packed with 625 g of alumina suspended in 700 ml CHCl<sub>3</sub>. The flow rate was adjusted to 10 ml/minute and a sample of the crude phosphatide (1:25 wt/wt to alumina) was loaded onto the column. Elution

with 1:9  $\text{CH}_3\text{OH}/\text{CHCl}_3$  solvent yielded large white hazy fraction after a small yellow front of impurities had passed. Evaporation of the solvent gave white waxy product. Thin layer chromatography on silica gel using a solvent mixture containing  $\text{CHCl}_3:\text{CH}_3\text{OH}:\text{CH}_3\text{CO}_2\text{H}:\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (25:15:4:2) showed a single spot at  $R_f = 0.71$ , which was identical to commercial PC (Sigma). Purified PC was resuspended in distilled  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and kept frozen until use.

### 2.1.2 Potassium hexacyanocobaltate(III) $\text{K}_3[\text{Co}(\text{CN})_6]$

Twelve g  $\text{CoCl}_2 \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$  dissolved in 125 ml  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  was heated to boiling and 7.5 g KCN in 50 ml  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  was added dropwise with stirring. Precipitated  $\text{Co}(\text{CN})_2$  was filtered, washed with cold  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and dissolved in 50 ml hot  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . Fifteen g KCN was added and heated to boiling for 15 minutes. The hot solution was filtered; product which precipitated upon cooling was collected and washed. The product was purified by recrystallization from hot  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . The IR spectrum obtained using Nujol mull technique showed a characteristic cyanide stretching vibration at  $2130 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ , Co-CN bending vibration at  $565 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ , and Co-C stretching vibration at  $405 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ , which are consistent with literature values ( $2129, 564, 416 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ).<sup>56</sup>

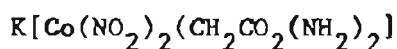
### 2.1.3 Trinitrotriaminocobalt(III) $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_3(\text{NO}_2)_3$

Cobaltous carbonate was prepared by adding 51.8 g Co(II) nitrate hexahydrate to a hot solution of 30 g anhydrous sodium carbonate in 300 ml  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . After boiling for 15 minutes, the product was recovered by cooling and filtration; solids were washed with  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and air dried. Cobaltous carbonate (28 g) was redissolved in 100 ml hot diluted glacial acetic acid (1:2) and 0.7 mole of sodium nitrate in 250 ml  $\text{NH}_3$  was added. The resulting mixture was cooled and 140 ml of 30%  $\text{H}_2\text{O}_2$  was

slowly added with stirring. After standing in the ice bath for 20 minutes, 1.5 g of activated charcoal was added and the mixture was heated for 1 hour. The charcoal was removed by filtration and the filtrate was cooled for an hour to induce precipitation. The product was filtered, washed with ethanol and ether, and air dried. The yield was about 40%. The visible absorption spectrum obtained showed

$$\lambda_{\max} (\epsilon) = 430 \text{ nm } (322 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}).^{57}$$

#### 2.1.4 Potassium dinitrodiglycinatocobaltate(III)



Twenty ml  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  containing 0.2 mole (15 g) of glycine and 0.1 mole (5.6 g) of KOH was added to 0.2 mole (17 g) of  $\text{KNO}_2$  in 20 ml  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . The resulting mixture was added to 0.1 mole (17.7 g) of  $\text{CoO}_2\text{CCH}_3 \cdot 3\text{H}_2\text{O}$  in 20 ml  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . Air was bubbled vigorously through the mixture overnight. The brown crystalline product was filtered and washed successively with 50%  $\text{CH}_3\text{CH}_2\text{OH}$ , 95%  $\text{CH}_3\text{CH}_2\text{OH}$ , and ether. The final product was obtained by recrystallization from hot  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and air dried. The visible absorption spectrum obtained was  $\lambda_{\max} (\epsilon) = 466 \text{ nm } (209 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1})$  in  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ .<sup>58</sup>

#### 2.1.5 Alkyl bromides

Alkyl bromides were synthesized from the corresponding alcohols according to the method of Wiley et al.<sup>59</sup> Triphenylphosphine (0.16-0.2 mole) was dissolved in 250 ml of methylene chloride under nitrogen, cooled in an ice bath and a stoichiometric amount of bromine was added dropwise over 20 minutes with stirring. The resulting slightly colored solution was decolorized by back titration with additional triphenylphosphine. A stoichiometric amount of pyridine then was added, followed by slow addition of the alkyl alcohol (0.15-0.18 mole) over 45 minutes. The ice bath was removed and the solution was allowed to stand for an

additional 90 minutes. The solvent then was removed by rotary evaporation. The solids were extracted three times with 100 ml pentane. The pentane solution was chilled in a dry ice-acetone bath and the residual white solids (triphenylphosphine oxide) were filtered. The final product was obtained as a liquid by rotary evaporation of the solvent. Yields were generally quantitative (94-100%). Purity was determined by proton NMR spectroscopy;<sup>60</sup> proton signals corresponding to a terminal bromide (3.28-3.32 ppm) on methylene were found, whereas proton signals attributable to the alcohol (3.45 ppm) of the starting materials were absent.

#### 2.1.6 4-Alkylpyridine ligands

Alkylpyridine compounds were synthesized by reacting the  $C_{n-1}$  alkyl bromide with 4-methylpyridine according to the method of Brown and Murphy.<sup>61</sup> A 10% excess of 4-methylpyridine (0.17 mole) was added to 200 ml of liquid ammonia under nitrogen, followed by addition of 0.15 mole of  $NaNH_2$ . The mixture was stirred for 30 minutes and the alkyl bromide (0.15 mole) was slowly added over 90 minutes. The solution was stirred until ammonia was no longer detected. Fifteen ml of  $H_2O$  was carefully added to the organic phase and the mixture was extracted with diethyl ether. The ether extract was dried over  $CaO$ , decolorized by activated charcoal, and suction filtered. The crude product was obtained by rotary evaporation of the solvent. Distillation under reduced pressure yielded a minor fraction (~1 ml) at low temperatures (30-35°C, 0.2-0.8 mm) and a major component (~20 ml) at high temperatures (60-135°C, 0.12-0.5 mm) depending on the chain length of the alkyl group. Boiling points for individual ligands  $NC_5H_4(CH_2)_nCH=CH_2$  are:  $n = 2$ , 60°C, 1.5 mm;  $n = 5$ , 92°C, 0.4 mm;  $n = 7$ , 94°C, 0.14 mm;  $n = 9$ , 125°C, 0.2 mm;

$n = 10$ , 132–135°C, 0.5 mm. Proton shifts from  $^1\text{H}$  NMR analysis of the final products were identical to those previously reported for pyridine and vinyl groups.<sup>60</sup> For the longer chain ligands ( $n = 7-10$ ), silica gel chromatography was necessary to further purify the product following distillation. Silica gel 60 (70–230 mesh) was packed onto glass columns (5 cm x 50 cm) and chloroform-ethyl acetate mixture (9:1, v/v) was used as eluent. Colorless liquids were obtained, with slightly yellow impurities retained on the column.

#### 2.1.7 Chloropentaammineruthenium(III) dichloride

$[(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru(III)Cl}]_2\text{Cl}_2$  was prepared according to a modified method of Basolo et al.<sup>62</sup> 7.0 g of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru(III)Cl}_3$  was refluxed in 150 ml 6N HCl solution for 3.5 h. After cooling, yellow solids were recovered by suction filtration, followed by washing with 6N HCl, ethanol, and ether. The crude product then was redissolved in 6 l of hot 3N HCl; residual red insoluble material was removed by filtration and discarded. Overnight storage of the solution at 4°C yielded yellow crystals. The product was recovered by filtration, washed successively with 6N HCl, ethanol, and  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , and dried in vacuum. The electronic spectrum obtained showed  $\lambda_{\text{max}}(\epsilon) = 325 \text{ nm}$  ( $1.87 \times 10^3 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ) which is consistent with literature values<sup>62</sup> [ $\lambda(\epsilon) = 328 \text{ nm}$  ( $1.8 \times 10^3 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ )].

#### 2.1.8 4-Alkenylpyridinepentaammineruthenium(III) complexes

Attempted synthesis of the amphiphilic ruthenium(II) complex by a previously reported method<sup>63</sup> met with considerable difficulty. Specifically, extensive hydrolysis was observed during complexation in the initial reaction mixture as indicated by pronounced optical absorption at 298 nm.<sup>64</sup> Furthermore, ether extraction following complexation did not yield clean separation of unreacted ligand from the complex, as

evident from formation of emulsified solvent layers. Introduction of water in the recrystallization step with ammonium hexafluorophosphate also caused significant formation of hydrolyzed product. Overall, these difficulties arose due to the hydrophobic nature of the ligand. These problems were eliminated by minimizing the water content in the synthesis, thereby slowing hydrolytic processes, and by using a less polar solvent to achieve better separation of the product from the reaction mixture. An explicit procedure for the complete synthesis of the pentaammineruthenium(II) complexes is described below.

Approximately 250 mg  $[\text{Ru}(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Cl}]\text{Cl}_2$  in 5 ml dilute trifluoroacetic acid (HTFA), pH 3.5, was reduced by amalgamated zinc for 40 minutes under argon. The deoxygenated solution was transferred to an argon-flushed solution containing 2.5 ml of ligand and 10 ml 100% ethanol. The resulting bright orange solution was cooled in an ice bath and allowed to react for 20 minutes, then was transferred to a 25 ml separatory funnel. An optical spectrum taken at this juncture showed a shoulder at 298 nm and undefined intense uv absorption. Addition of a few ml of ethanol gave a white precipitate. Following suction filtration, the solution was extracted with 10 ml pentane. Small amounts of white precipitate could also be seen in the lower phase. The optical spectrum obtained following filtration still showed a small shoulder at 298 nm but well-defined bands at 247 and 261 nm appeared. The pentane extract was discarded and to the remaining solution was added, with stirring, a saturated ethanolic solution of ammonium hexafluorophosphate. The precipitate was stored several hours in the cold; filtration yielded bright yellow solids. The complexes were recrystallized from warm ethanol, washed with pentane, and freeze-dried in a lyophilizer.

The electronic spectrum obtained in ethanol was  $\lambda_1(\epsilon_\lambda) = 408 \text{ nm}$  ( $7180 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ) and  $\lambda_2(\epsilon_\lambda) = 245$  ( $4170 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ), which are similar to previously reported values for the shorter  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}$ -4-alkenylpyridine analogs.<sup>63</sup>

Oxidation of the Ru(II) complex to Ru(III) was accomplished with silver ion. Approximately 100 mg Ru(II) complex was added to 5 ml of dilute HTFA in which had been dissolved stoichiometric amounts of  $\text{Ag}_2\text{O}$ . The resulting mixture was cooled in an ice bath and filtered through celite to remove the black Ag precipitate. Solid sodium perchlorate was added to the cooled filtrate until precipitation occurred. The product was recrystallized from warm water and dried under vacuum over anhydrous  $\text{CaSO}_4$ . Yields were generally 20-50 mg. The electronic spectrum obtained in 0.1 M HTFA was  $\lambda(\epsilon_\lambda) = 251 \text{ nm}$  ( $5750 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ) which is consistent with reported values<sup>61</sup> for  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru(III)}$ -4-alkenylpyridine complexes.

#### 2.1.9 (4-Alkenylpyridine)pentaamminecobalt complexes

The synthesis of pentaamminecobalt(III) complexes of the 4-alkenylpyridine derivatives followed explicitly previously reported procedures.<sup>60</sup> Prolonged heating of an appropriate amount of dimethylsulfoxidepentaamminecobalt(III) perchlorate and the 4-alkenylpyridine ligand in dimethylsulfoxide (DMSO) or dimethylformamide (DMF) yielded a deep-orange product solution. Moisture was excluded by adding 4 Å molecular sieve. The reaction was carried out in an  $\text{N}_2$  atmosphere. These procedures minimize hydrolysis and oxidation of the ligand during the reaction. The product complex was extracted into water, followed by ether extraction to achieve separation from unreacted ligand, which was in excess. The final product was obtained by



precipitation with diluted perchloric acid. The electronic and proton NMR spectral features were consistent with the previously reported values.<sup>60</sup>

#### 2.1.10 Vanadous ion

Vanadous ion was prepared according to a previously reported method.<sup>65</sup> Vanadium(V) oxide in sulfuric acid (40 g  $V_2O_5$ , 25 ml  $H_2SO_4$ , 20 ml  $H_2O$ ) was reduced by  $SO_2$  to form vanadyl sulfate. The sulfate ion was precipitated as barium sulfate by addition of barium perchlorate, and vanadyl perchlorate was separated by filtration. The vanadium content of the vanadyl perchlorate solution was determined by oxidation to vanadium(V) using  $KMnO_4$  followed by titration of vanadium(V) by standard  $Fe^{2+}$  solution, with diphenylaminesulfonic acid as the indicator.<sup>66</sup> Vanadous ion was prepared by amalgamated zinc reduction of the standard vanadyl perchlorate solution under argon.

#### 2.1.11 Other reagents

Dihexadecylphosphate (DHP) and methylviologen dichloride ( $MVCl_2$ ) were purchased from Sigma and recrystallized from acetone before use. N-alkylviologen ( $C_nMV^{2+}$ ) dichlorides and Zn(II) porphyrin ( $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  and  $ZnTPPS^{4-}$ ) tetrachlorides were supplied by Drs. A. M. Braun and K. Kalyanasundaram at EPFL, Lausanne, Switzerland. Cupric ion solutions were prepared by dissolving  $Cu(ClO_4)_2$  in dilute trifluoroacetic acid, followed by precipitation of perchlorate ion by adding a stoichiometric amount of potassium hydroxide. Cu(II) concentrations were determined by the method of Kitson.<sup>67</sup> Cuprous ion solutions were generated by anaerobic (Ar) reduction of excess Cu(II) by Cr(II) which was obtained by reduction with zinc amalgam. Chromic perchlorate solutions were prepared by reduction of primary standard potassium dichromate in HTFA

with hydrogen peroxide following addition of perchloric acid to precipitate potassium ion. Ascorbic acid solutions were freshly prepared before use by dissolution in distilled water. Other chemicals were reagent grade and used without further purification. Aqueous solutions were prepared with distilled water that was either doubly-distilled or purified by reverse osmosis in exchange chromatography.

## 2.2 Vesicle Preparations

### 2.2.1 Phosphatidylcholine vesicles

(a) Formation. Typically, vesicles were formed in 20 ml of 0.1 M sodium acetate or potassium acetate buffer solution, pH 4.0, in a 25 ml round bottom flask containing an appropriate amount of purified PC (80-100 mg). Solutions were deoxygenated by purging with  $N_2$ . Sonication was administered with constant flushing of  $N_2$  over the solution surface for 2-3 hours with the flask immersed in an ice bath. Sonicated solutions were centrifuged at 100,000 G for 195 minutes to obtain unilamellar vesicles. The clear supernatant was collected and kept at 4°C until use. Usually the vesicles were used within 24 hours after they were prepared. Incorporation of metal ions, ruthenium or cobalt complexes into the vesicles was accomplished by cosonication of the reagent with the phospholipid suspension.

Formation of nearly monodisperse PC vesicles containing  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  bound to both inner and outer surfaces was achieved by cosonication of phospholipids with the alkylviologen dichloride in 0.05 M phosphate buffer, pH 6.0. For the photolytic experiments, appropriate amounts of  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  and EDTA were added externally to give final concentrations of  $2 \times 10^{-5}$  M and  $1 \times 10^{-3}$  M, respectively.

(b) Determination of PC content in vesicle solutions. Known amounts of  $^{14}\text{C}$  labeled phosphatidylcholine (0.1  $\mu\text{Ci}$ , Amersham) were evaporated to dryness by blowing a stream of  $\text{N}_2$  into the sonication flask. Phosphatidylcholine suspension was then added and deoxygenated, following the normal procedures for vesicle preparation. Analysis for radioactive carbon was performed by dissolving the PC sample solution into Aquasol scintillation liquid (1:9, v/v). The PC concentration in the sample was calculated from scintillation counts that were recorded on a Beckman LS-3133P instrument. An external standard of  $^{14}\text{C}$ -labeled blank solution (2200 cpm) was measured prior to measurement of sample solutions to ensure the accuracy of the instrument. The detection limit of the instrument was about 30-50 cpm.

### 2.2.2 DHP vesicles

(a) General procedures. Appropriate amounts of DHP (40-50 mg) in 20 ml water or buffer solution was sonicated at elevated temperatures (35-50°C) in air without presonication deaeration. The manipulative procedures were different for various types of vesicle assemblies. Detailed descriptions of the individual systems are given below.

(b) Preparation of asymmetrical  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ /DHP/sensitizer vesicles. Fifty mg DHP in 20 ml distilled water was preheated at 80°C and sonicated for 5 minutes before addition of 1.8-3.6 mM methylviologen dichloride; 0.1 N NaOH was added dropwise during 30-45 minutes of sonication at maximum power for the microtip to obtain clarification. The final pH was adjusted to 8.4. The slightly hazy solution was either filtered successively through 0.45 and 0.22  $\mu\text{m}$  Millipore membranes or centrifuged at 100,000 G for 1 h to remove particulate matter. The filtered or centrifuged solution was passed down a 2 x 15 cm Bio-Rad

AG 50W-X8 column in the hydrogen ion form. Vesicles were recovered in 2.0 ml fractions immediately following the column void volume. Internal methyl viologen concentrations were determined spectrophotometrically both as  $MV^{2+}$  at 256 nm ( $\epsilon = 1.88 \times 10^4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ ) and as  $MV^+$  at 600 nm ( $\epsilon = 1.24 \times 10^4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$ )<sup>68</sup> by sodium dithionite reduction in the presence of methanol. Sodium dithionite solutions were freshly prepared in aqueous buffer (0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8); all solutions were purged of oxygen by bubbling with argon before viologen reduction with dithionite. Sufficient EDTA (0.1 M, pH 7.8) and 0.1 N NaOH were added to the chromatographed vesicle fractions (pH 2.8) to give a final concentration of 1 mM EDTA, pH 8.4. Appropriate amounts of  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  or  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  ions were added to give formal concentrations of  $3 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$  and  $1.6 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ , respectively.

The preparation of DHP-bound methylviologen in buffer solutions was similar to that in water. DHP and methylviologen were cosonicated in 0.05 M Tris-HCl, pH 7.8, at 50°C for 45 minutes. Filtered or centrifuged vesicle solutions were passed down a 2 x 20 cm Sephadex G-50 column to remove external methylviologen. Subsequent manipulations and analysis of the chromatographed vesicles were the same as in preparation of DHP vesicles in water except addition of NaOH was unnecessary.

(c) Preparation of symmetrically-bound  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ -DHP-sensitizer vesicle assemblies.  $5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M } C_{16}MV^{2+}$  in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8 was cosonicated with  $4 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$  DHP at 50°C for 45 minutes. The sonicated solution was centrifuged to give nearly monodisperse viologen-containing vesicles free of titanium particles. In vesicles containing internal ferricyanide, 0.02 M of potassium ferricyanide was included in the sonication solution. External ferricyanide was then removed by Sephadex

G-50 chromatography similar to the preparative procedure for DHP vesicle assemblies in buffer solutions. Occluded ferricyanide concentration levels were determined either by difference absorption spectral measurements of ferricyanide-viologen-DHP vesicles against DHP vesicles, using a molar absorptivity  $\epsilon_{420} = 1040 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  for ferricyanide, which was determined spectrophotometrically, or atomic absorption measurements using  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  standard solutions containing DHP vesicles. In the photolytic experiments, appropriate amounts of external donor tricaine and photosensitizer  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  were added externally to give final concentrations of 0.1 M and  $4 \times 10^{-5}$  M, respectively.

(d) Preparation of externally-bound  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP-sensitizer vesicle assemblies. Adsorption of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  ions to the external surfaces of DHP vesicles which carried internal ferricyanide ions was achieved by either solution mixing or sonication pulses. In the former method, 3 ml of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  ( $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M) in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8 was added dropwise in 50  $\mu\text{l}$  fractions to 3 ml of gel-chromatographed DHP vesicles ( $8 \times 10^{-3}$  M) containing internal ferricyanide. The mixing required 1 hour with constant slow stirring. The resulting solution was further chromatographed on a Sephadex G-50 column. The latter method involved short bursts of sonication (15 seconds) to obtain clarification of the vesicle solution after each viologen addition followed by gel chromatography to remove any residual viologen or  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  ion in the external medium. Ferricyanide concentration levels were determined both before and after the viologen addition to vesicles prepared by both methods.

## 2.3 Other Methods

### 2.3.1 Gel exclusion chromatography

Sephadex G-50 beads were presoaked in distilled water overnight prior to loading into the glass column, which was 2 x 40 cm and equipped with two reversible flow adaptors. The column void volume was determined by applying 2 ml samples of blue dextran (2 mg) onto the packed column, and measuring the eluted solvent volume until blue dextran appeared in the eluant. Column void volumes were about 12 ml. The column was preequilibrated with buffer prior to loading of vesicle samples. Eluted vesicle solutions were collected in 2 ml fractions using a Gilson Model FC-80E fractionator operated in the drop-counting mode. The flow rate was adjusted to 1 ml/minute.

### 2.3.2 Passive diffusion of $MV^{2+}$ from DHP vesicles

The leakage of methylviologen bound to inner surfaces of DHP vesicles in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8 was studied from 10-35°C. The vesicle solution was incubated in a temperature bath. At various time intervals, 20  $\mu$ l of freshly prepared sodium dithionite solution was added to 2.0 ml aliquots taken from the solution and absorbance changes at 600 nm were recorded.

Hydroxylic amine-induced viologen diffusion was measured in a similar manner. 20  $\mu$ l of 0.5 M Tris-HCl, triethanolamine, or tricine, pH 7.8, was added to 2.0 ml aliquots of  $MV^{2+}$ //DHP// $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  vesicles<sup>69</sup> in aqueous solutions at 23°C followed by a 15-20 minute incubation period. Then freshly prepared sodium dithionite (20  $\mu$ l) was added and the absorbance changes were recorded.

### 2.3.3 Investigation of possible photodamage of DHP vesicles

A 2 ml aliquot of DHP vesicle solution prepared in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8, which contained internally bound  $MV^{2+}$  (0.1 M), externally bound  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  ( $2 \times 10^{-5}$  M), and external EDTA (1 mM) was tested for external viologen by adding 0.2 ml deoxygenated sodium dithionite. The residual external methylviologen radical cation concentration detected was  $3.4 \times 10^{-6}$  M. Another 2 ml aliquot was photolysed by continuous illumination at 15°C for 30 min and again subjected to the dithionite test. The detected  $MV^+$  concentration was  $6.5 \times 10^{-6}$  M. Similarly, another 2 ml aliquot of vesicle solution was photolysed in identical condition and allowed to stand in the dark for an additional 30 minutes. The dithionite test gave identical external  $MV^+$  concentrations before and after ageing.

### 2.3.4 Thermal diffusion of ferricyanide across DHP vesicles

DHP vesicles containing internal ferricyanide were prepared as usual by cosonating 20 mM  $K_3Fe(CN)_6$  with 4 mM DHP in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8. External  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  was removed by Sephadex G-50 chromatography. Seventy-six ml of the chromatographed sample solution was subjected to ultrafiltration in a 47 mm stirred cell using a 10,000 nominal molecular weight cutoff Pellicon membrane. Three successive filtrations were performed with a time interval of 2 hours between each filtration without replacing lost solvent from the retained vesicle solution. The combined filtrates were 68 ml. Iron contents in the filtrates and retained vesicle solutions were analyzed by atomic absorption spectroscopy.

### 2.3.5 Photoinduced diffusion of $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ ion across DHP vesicles containing $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$

An asymmetrically organized vesicle solution (0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8) comprising DHP vesicles (4 mM) with  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  bound to both surfaces (0.5 mM),  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  within the inner aqueous phase (0.02 M) and both  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  ( $2 \times 10^{-5}$  M) and tricine (0.1 M) in the external medium was prepared by the usual procedures. Fifteen ml of this sample solution was subjected to membrane ultrafiltration and subsequent atomic absorption spectroscopy as described above to examine leakage of  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ . Another 10 ml aliquot was illuminated with visible light ( $\lambda > 500$  nm) under conditions described in the photolytic experiments to form viologen radical cations (See Section 2.4.4). After 60 minutes, the distribution of  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  in the aqueous phase was again determined by membrane ultrafiltration and atomic absorption analysis.

### 2.3.6 Membrane ultrafiltration

The vesicle solution containing either encapsulated or bound species was placed in a 47 mm filtration cell containing a prewetted Pellicon PSED semipermeable membrane, nominal molecular weight cutoff  $2.5 \times 10^4$  amu, with a Teflon stirring bar. The cell was connected to a Pellicon Carousel Manifold equipped with a magnetic stirring motor in the central column, then was pressurized with  $\text{N}_2$  gas to 20-25 psi. The flow rate of the filtering solution was about 0.2 ml/minute.

### 2.3.7 Encapsulation of transition metal complexes in phosphatidylcholine vesicles

The species to be entrapped was cosonicated with phosphatidylcholine suspension to achieve clarification of the solution. Nearly monodisperse vesicles were collected by ultracentrifugation at



100,000 G. The metal ions in the external aqueous phase of vesicle solutions were removed in an ultrafiltration cell using Pellicon membrane. Typically, 20 ml filtrate was collected from a 40 ml sample, and 20 ml buffer was added to the retained vesicle solution after each filtration step. Completion of the entire washing process consisted of 9-14 filtration steps and usually required 3-4 hours. The metal content in the filtrates, initial vesicle solution, and final vesicle solution were analyzed by atomic absorption spectroscopy. The integrity of the vesicles was checked by analysis for  $^{14}\text{C}$  radioactivity in the filtrates obtained from vesicle solutions containing  $^{14}\text{C}$ -phosphatidylcholine.

### 2.3.8 External binding of cobalt complexes to phosphatidylcholine vesicles

Standard solutions of 4-alkenylpyridinepentaamminecobalt(III) complexes ( $\sim 1 \times 10^{-4}$  M) were prepared in 0.1 M acetate buffer, pH 4.0. The cobalt content was determined either spectrophotometrically using previously reported molar absorptivities<sup>58</sup> or by atomic absorption spectroscopy. One ml increments of the standard cobalt solutions were added to 20 ml of preformed PC vesicle solution contained in an ultrafiltration cell. One ml filtrates were collected following each addition of complex solution. The cobalt contents in the filtrates and final vesicle solution were analyzed by atomic absorption spectroscopy. Vesicle integrity was checked by  $^{14}\text{C}$ -radioisotopic analysis.

The cobalt content in the retained vesicle solution before each filtration step (n) was determined from the following equation:

$$\text{Co}_{\text{total}}^n = \text{Co}_{\text{total}}^{n-1} - \text{C}_{\text{out}}^{n-1} + \text{Co}_{\text{add}}^n \quad (8)$$

The retained cobalt concentration  $Co_{total}^n$  (mg) in step  $n$  is obtained by subtraction of the filtrate cobalt concentration  $C_{out}^{n-1}$  (mg) which was determined by atomic absorption spectroscopy in the previous step ( $n-1$ ), from the previous total cobalt concentration  $Co_{total}^{n-1}$  (mg), then combined with the added cobalt concentration  $Co_{add}^n$  (mg). In the initial step,  $n=1$ ,  $Co_{total}^1 = Co_{add}$ . The cobalt concentration in the vesicle solution is obtained by dividing  $Co_{total}^n$  (mg) by the vesicle solution volume,  $V^n(1)$ . The bound cobalt concentration  $Co_{bound}^n$  is obtained by subtracting the filtrate cobalt concentration  $Co_{out}^n$  from the total concentration, i.e.,

$$Co_{bound}^n = Co_{total}^n - Co_{out}^n \quad (9)$$

Because the cobalt complexes contain a hydrophobic alkyl group, substantial adsorption onto the filter membrane in the absence of vesicles was observed. Correction factors were obtained in vesicle-free solutions by taking the ratio of retained concentration to filtrate concentration. Figure 18 shows results indicating that retention by the filter is nearly linear over the concentration range investigated; ratio values of 1.8 and 1.4 (retained Co concentration to filtrate Co concentration) were obtained for  $(NH_3)_5Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)pyridine^{3+}$  and  $(NH_3)_5Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)pyridine^{3+}$  ions.

## 2.4 Instrumentation

### 2.4.1 Atomic absorption spectroscopy

Analysis of metal contents of solutions containing ferricyanide, pentaamminecobaltalkenylpyridine complexes, and other transition metal complexes were made on an Instrumentation Laboratories Model 551

spectrometer operated in the absorption mode. An air/acetylene flame was used to atomize the samples. Lamp currents were adjusted to 70-80% of the maximum allowed values to obtain maximum sensitivity. The detection wavelengths for iron, cobalt, copper and ruthenium were 372.6, 346.4, 218.3, and 349.9 nm, respectively. For each metal analysis, standard solutions of the metal complex in the appropriate concentration levels (1-30 ppm) were freshly prepared to obtain calibration curves; in all instances, the curves were linear. Sample solutions were also adjusted to the appropriate concentration range before measurement. Chemical interference was not found in PC vesicle solutions for iron and cobalt, i.e., addition of PC vesicles to standard solutions did not change the measured absorbancies, but for ruthenium analysis, added phospholipid vesicles caused the measured ruthenium concentration levels to increase two-fold over the original concentrations. Calibration curves obtained with vesicles included gave erratic results; hence, ruthenium contents in PC vesicles containing 4-alkenylpyridinepentaammineruthenium(III) ions could not be determined by this method.

#### 2.4.2 Transmission electron microscopy

Two to four drops of sample solution containing approximately  $10^{-3}$  M phospholipid were deposited on a 200 mesh copper grid which was supported by carbon or Formvar films. An absorbing filter paper was placed beneath the copper grid to facilitate sample dispersion on the surface. Immediately after deposition of the sample, 1-2 drops of staining solution containing 70% phosphotungstic acid in 70% ethanol was added to the grid surface in the same manner. It was found that allowing the sample to dry completely before the staining step gave fictitiously large vesicle sizes ( $\sim 800$  Å diameter), presumably due to

evaporating action of the solvent causing the vesicles to become flattened. Fixation by the stain before the complete evaporation of the vesicle internal solvent eliminated this error.

Electron micrographs were obtained on a Hitachi HU 11-BB transmission electron microscope operating at 100 kV with the No. 2 polepiece inserted. Magnification factors were obtained from the corresponding intermediate lens current calibration curve.

### 2.4.3 Low angle laser scattering spectroscopy

The determination of vesicle size by quasielastic light scattering spectroscopy is based on the measurements of time-averaged light intensities of the scattered light due to the thermal diffusion of the scattering particles in the solution.<sup>70</sup> These measurements can generate a power spectrum which can be transformed into the autocorrelation function,  $C(t)$ , which is an exponential function of the general form:

$$C(t) = e^{-2K^2Dt} \quad (10)$$

where  $K$  is the scattering vector given by

$$K = \frac{4\pi n}{\lambda_0} \sin \theta/2 \quad (11)$$

and  $D$  represents the diffusion coefficient of the particles. In equation 11,  $n$  is the solution refractive index,  $\lambda_0$  is the wavelength of the incident light in vacuum, and  $\theta$  is the angle of scattered light. For a monodisperse solution of noninteracting particles, the time constant  $\tau_c$  of  $C(t)$  is directly related to  $D$ , i.e.,

$$\tau_c = [2K^2D]^{-1} \quad (12)$$

For a polydisperse solution, the decay is non-exponential and the deviation can be represented by Koppel's equation,<sup>71</sup> a cubic polynomial fit to the logarithm of the time dependent part of the correlation function:

$$\ln [C(t) - C(\infty)] = 2(x_0 - x_1t + x_2t^2 - x_3t^3) \quad (13)$$

If deviation from exponential decay is positive (positive curvature) the  $x_2t^2$  term is greater than  $x_3t^3$ , thus:

$$\ln [C(t) - C(\infty)] \approx 2(x_0 - x_1t + x_2t^2) \quad (14)$$

The deviation from exponential decay is

$$\begin{aligned} \Delta \ln [C(t) - C(\infty)] \\ = \ln [C(t) - C(\infty)] - \ln [C(t) - C(\infty)]_{\text{exponential}} \end{aligned} \quad (15)$$

Since  $\ln [C(t) - C(\infty)]_{\text{exponential}} = -2K^2Dt$ ,  $x_1 = K^2D$ , and

$$\Delta \ln [C(t) - C(\infty)] = 2x_0 + 2x_2t^2 \quad (16)$$

Also,  $2x_2 = K^4D^2v$ , where  $v$  is the variance; hence,

$$\ln [C(t) - C(\infty)] = 2x_0 + K^4D^2vt^2 \quad (17)$$

Plotting  $\ln [C(\tau) - C(\infty)]$  vs.  $\tau^2$  would yield a straight line with slope equal to  $K^4 D^2 v$ . From equation (12), the variance is obtained:

$$v = (4 \tau_c^2)(\text{slope}) \quad (18)$$

Assuming the particles to be spherical, the diffusion coefficient,  $D$ , in a medium of viscosity  $\eta$  is related to the hydrodynamic radius,  $R_H$ , of the scattered particle by the Stokes-Einstein equation:

$$D = kT/6 \pi \eta R_H \quad (19)$$

where  $T$  is the temperature ( $^{\circ}\text{K}$ ) and  $k$  is the Boltzmann constant.

Combining equations (12) and (19) eliminates  $D$ , and the hydrodynamic radius is obtained:

$$R_H = \left( \frac{2kTK^2}{6\pi\eta} \right) \tau_c \quad (20)$$

Quasielastic light scattering measurements were made on a Chromatix KMX-6 photometer interfaced to a Langley-Ford autocorrelator. Experimentally determined  $\tau_c$  values were used in equation (20) to calculate  $R_H$  values using  $k = 1.358 \times 10^{-16} \text{ g-cm}^2/\text{s}^2$ ,  $T = 298 \text{ K}$ ,  $\eta = 8.904 \times 10^{-3}$  poise, and for calculation of  $K$  in equation (11),  $n = 1.332$ ,  $\lambda_0 = 632.8 \text{ nm}$ , and  $\theta = 4.5^{\circ}$  were used.

#### 2.4.4 Photochemical methods

(a) Steady-state photolysis. Six to ten ml sample solutions containing viologen-DHP vesicles which had been manipulated into their

proper configurations (symmetrically or asymmetrically bound) were purged of  $O_2$  by bubbling with argon in a glass vessel in the dark for one hour. Traces of oxygen were removed by passing the argon stream through a BASF R3-11 activated copper column before entering the vessel. The gas delivery line was made entirely of copper and glass tubing. Transfers of deoxygenated solutions were made via a special V-bore 4-way stopcock<sup>72</sup> to a cylindrical optical cell (1 cm pathlength) which was fitted to the purging vessel using all-glass connections. This assembly allows solution transfer with minimum risk of  $O_2$  contamination. The optical cell was immersed in a beaker-shaped glass vessel (~500 ml) through which water was circulated from a Lauda K-2/R temperature bath. The vessel was fitted with a Pyrex optical flat to allow entrance of photostimulating light. During illumination, the bath temperature was maintained constant to  $0.1^\circ\text{C}$ . An iron-constantan thermocouple immersed in the optical cell was used to measure temperature changes in the reaction solution during illumination of sensitizer-bound vesicles. Solution temperatures were found to increase only a few tenths of a degree (maximum  $0.8^\circ\text{C}/\text{hour}$ ) during the illumination period.

The illumination source was a Hanovia 200 W high-pressure mercury-xenon compact arc lamp mounted in a Bauch & Lomb mercury light source housing powered by a Kepco Model KS 60-20(M) regulated DC power supply. Emitted light was passed through an achromatic condenser lens and appropriate optical cutoff filters to remove high energy radiation before impinging on the sample. Corning 410 nm, 515 nm, and 495 nm cutoff filters were used for experiments with  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ ,  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , and  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  ions as photosensitizers, respectively. Incident light intensities were estimated by ferrioxalate actinometry<sup>73</sup> to be  $6.4 \times 10^{-8}$

einstein/second for the 410 nm filtered light; calculations were based upon the assumption that  $\phi_{Fe^{2+}} \approx 1.0$ . Because the spectral envelopes of  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  and ferrioxalate are similar under these conditions, the method gives a rough estimate of the photons absorbed by sensitizer during continuous photolysis. Solution transmittances in the near uv (340-400 nm) and visible regions (550-680 nm) where the viologen radical cation is the principal chromophore, were recorded before illumination and at various time intervals during illumination.

Individual determinations were generally repeated three times. External viologen was measured immediately before and after illumination by dithionite. In photostimulated methyl viologen diffusion experiments where the viologen radical cation had accumulated as a consequence of photolysis, it was reoxidized by pulsing the solution with  $O_2$ , then repurging of residual oxygen before dithionite addition.

(b) Laser flash photolysis. Laser flash photolysis was performed with a JK-2000 frequency doubled (532 nm) Q-switched neodymium laser with a pulse width of 15 nanoseconds. The optical detection in kinetic spectroscopy was essentially as previously described.<sup>74</sup> For 610 nm detection wavelength, an RCA 1P28 photomultiplier and 630 nm optical cutoff filters were used to attenuate incident light beam, while for 890 nm detection, a photodiode and 810 nm cutoff filters were used. Slit widths were adjusted to obtain  $I_0 \approx 100$  mv in both detection wavelengths. Transient curves were recorded using a Tektronix WP-2221 data acquisition system equipped with two R-7912 transient digitizers. Sample solutions were contained in 1 cm pathlength rectangular optical quartz cells fitted with long necks to allow rigorous deoxygenation.



Anaerobic conditions were achieved by bubbling with  $N_2$  purified by passing through an Oxiclear oxygen purifier.

#### 2.4.5 Kinetic methods

Rapid kinetic measurements were made on a stopped-flow instrument of conventional design.<sup>63</sup> Sample solutions were prepared in argon-purged anaerobic reservoirs and loaded directly into the drive syringes without exposure to air in the mixing block, which was thermostatted. Transmittance changes were recorded on a Tektronix 549 storage oscilloscope.

Kinetic measurements of slow-phase reduction of vesicle-bound 4-alkenylpyridinepentaammineruthenium(III) complexes in phosphatidylcholine vesicles were made on a Cary 16 spectrophotometer. Typically, deoxygenated ruthenium-vesicle solutions (2.3 ml) which had been bubbled under chromous-scrubbed argon at 4°C for 45 minutes were syringe-transferred into an argon-flushed 1.0 cm pathlength cylindrical optical cell capped with a rubber serum, then were allowed a few minutes to attain thermal equilibrium with the thermostatted cell compartment in the spectrophotometer. Reaction was initiated by syringe-transfer of the anaerobic reductant solution (0.2 ml) into the optical cell containing the sample solution. Absorbance changes at 415 nm were followed within 30 seconds after mixing. Complete visible spectra were recorded 5-10 minutes after reaction started and at different time intervals.

The procedure for reduction of pentaammineruthenium(III) complexes in homogeneous solutions was similar as described above except phosphatidylcholine vesicles were absent from the sample solutions and the monitored wavelength for absorbance changes was 400 nm.

#### 2.4.6 Other instrumentation

Ultracentrifugation was performed using a Beckman Ty65 fixed-angle rotor on a Model LS-65 instrument. Polycarbonate tubes (13 ml) were used to hold sample solutions. The temperature was maintained at 4°C for phosphatidylcholine and 23°C for DHP vesicle solutions. Electronic absorption and optical difference absorption spectra were obtained on Cary 16 or Varian 219 instruments. Sonication was performed on an Ultrasonic Model W185 F sonicator equipped with a microtip probe run at 70 W power. Turbidity measurements were made on Hach 2100 A turbidimeter. Infrared absorption spectra were obtained on a Perkin-Elmer 621 spectrophotometer. Proton magnetic resonance spectra were obtained on a Varian Model H-100 spectrometer using tetramethylsilane as an internal standard.

## CHAPTER 3

## RESULTS

**3.1 Formation of vesicle solutions**

Continuous sonication of phosphatidylcholine (PC) suspensions for 2 hours at 4°C produced slightly hazy solutions which showed no further visual change upon prolonged sonication (up to 3 hours). Incorporation of pentaammineruthenium and pentaamminecobaltalkylenpyridine complexes, or alkylviologen ions into PC vesicles by cosonication required less sonication time (1.5 hour) than formation of PC vesicle alone. Transmission electron microscopy showed the sonicated solution contained both large multilamellar and small vesicles (Figure. 1). Ultracentrifugation of the sonicated solution yielded a clear supernatant and a small pellet. Analysis of PC preparations by incorporating  $^{14}\text{C}$ -labeled PC showed that the supernatant contained 30-40% of the phospholipid used.

Usually, PC samples containing 100-120 mg of the starting material gave 30-40 mg in the supernatant fraction. The centrifuged solution contained nearly monodisperse unilamellar vesicles with radii of  $130 \pm 15 \text{ \AA}$  and a small fraction of large vesicles with radii of  $353 \pm 18 \text{ \AA}$  as determined by electron microscopy (Figure 2). Autocorrelation decay curves from light scattering spectroscopy performed on centrifugated solutions gave average hydrodynamic radii ( $R_H$ ) of  $230 \text{ \AA}$ . Incorporation of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodecenylypyridine})$  complexes into vesicles produced slightly smaller  $R_H$  values and increasing variance with increasing concentration of the complex. Light scattering data are summarized in

Table 1. Representative decay curves are given in Figure 3. Changing medium conditions did not appear to affect the physical parameters; sodium or potassium acetate buffers from 0.01 to 0.1 M, pH 4.0, or 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, all allowed formation of single bilayer vesicles. Inclusion of various transition metal complexes in PC suspensions also did not appreciably alter the macroscopic formation characteristics. In general, the colored vesicle solutions reflected the chromophoric metal ions that were contained within them.

Dihexadecylphosphate (DHP) vesicles formed more readily than PC at elevated temperatures (50–60°C) in either neutral or basic media. Sonication of 4 mM DHP suspended in hydroxylic amine buffers (Tris, tricine, triethanolamine) ranging from 0.02 to 0.5 M, pH 7.8, produced clear solutions that passed easily through 0.2  $\mu\text{m}$  Millipore membranes. However, attempts to form DHP vesicles in water without addition of base failed. Prolonged sonication (>2 hours) of DHP suspensions at 80°C did not yield clear solutions; i.e., large undispersed particles remained in solutions. Clarification was obtained only after addition of sodium hydroxide (~1 mM). Other researchers have found that formation of DHP vesicles in acidic aqueous media (pH 3.5) requires melting of the DHP solids or films prior to sonication,<sup>75,76</sup> and vesicles prepared from NaOH solutions have a slightly different size<sup>75</sup> and head-group structure.<sup>76</sup> These results suggest that interaction between the head groups with the bulk medium is important in promoting vesicle formation. Presumably, protonation of the phosphate head group retards solubilization of monomers in aqueous solution, thus preventing bilayer formation. In addition, prolonged sonication in the presence of polyanions such as EDTA<sup>4-</sup> (0.3 M), Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> (0.05 M), or acetate (0.1 M) ions, and high

concentrations of glycine (0.1 M), tetramethylammonium (0.5 M), or methyl viologen dications (>3 mM), also did not produce clarification of solutions. Addition of  $MV^{2+}$  up to 80%, or alkyl viologen ( $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ ,  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$ ) up to 30% of the molar concentration of DHP still allowed formation of stable vesicles. Data obtained from light scattering spectroscopy are summarized in Table 2.

### 3.2 Solute binding by vesicles

Binding of a variety of compounds to vesicle surfaces was demonstrated by three general methods. Adsorption of chromophoric dyes to the vesicle surface, which is a different microenvironment from the bulk aqueous phase, gives rise to spectral shifts in their optical spectra that are easily detected by difference spectroscopy. Strong binding can further be demonstrated by membrane ultrafiltration. When the chromophores are added to solutions containing vesicles that are unable to pass through the semipermeable membrane, the added chromophores remain with the vesicles; when the vesicles are absent, the chromophore passes freely through the membrane. Finally, comigration of the bound chromophore with vesicle fractions occurs when chromophore-vesicle solutions are passed down dextran gel columns, indicating binding, while free chromophores are retarded by the sieving action of the gel. The binding of four types of compounds to PC and DHP vesicles is summarized in Table 3.

Optical difference spectra obtained by addition of photosensitizers  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  and  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  (1:120, sensitizer to DHP ratio) in 0.05 M Tris solutions show bathochromic shifts of 15-18 nm in their visible bands as presented in Figure 4. For  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ , strong binding was also confirmed by ultrafiltration in which 90% of the added porphyrin was retained in

DHP vesicle solutions (a few percent loss was attributable to minor adsorption onto the semipermeable membrane surface), and by gel chromatography experiments in which the sensitizer comigrated with the vesicles under conditions where unbound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> ions showed a significantly longer retention time (Figure 5). However, when increasing concentrations of TEOA were added to the medium, the bound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> ions were gradually displaced from the DHP vesicle surface. At 0.25 M TEOA, the binding properties were completely lost: spectral shifts disappeared, ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> ions became diffusible through semipermeable membranes and were retarded on gel columns. This displacement was not due to simple salt effects since tetramethylammonium chloride at comparable ionic strength ( $\mu = 0.5$  M) had no detectable effect on binding.

In contrast to ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>, ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> ions do not bind to DHP vesicles by the above-mentioned criteria. Likewise, when DHP was replaced by PC (in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5), no evidence of binding of the three sensitizers was detected.

Binding of MV<sup>2+</sup> ion and its alkyl derivatives to vesicle surfaces was also studied in asymmetrically organized vesicle assemblies. Since viologen dications do not absorb in the visible region ( $\lambda_{\text{max}} = 256$  nm), the use of optical difference spectroscopy to obtain directly the spectral perturbation due to binding is hindered. However, viologen radical monocations formed by one electron reduction are intensely colored in the visible region, providing a means to obtain indirect evidence of dication adsorption if one can assume that MV<sup>2+</sup> binds more strongly to the vesicle surface than MV<sup>+</sup>. This assumption is reasonable on the basis of electrostatics; an anionic surface should display a

higher affinity for dipositive species than its monopositive counterpart. Reduction of  $MV^{2+}$  by dithionite in anaerobic DHP vesicle solution generated a spectrum which is slightly different from that of  $MV^+$  in homogeneous solution (Figure 6). Similarly, reduction of the alkylviologen,  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ , under the same conditions, also produced the same type of perturbation in its electronic spectra (Figure 7). Close examination of the spectral changes reveals a lack of broad absorption at 382 nm with the appearance of a strong sharp band at 395 nm, and in the visible region, a broad absorption envelope centered around 602 nm, which are diagnostic of the presence of predominantly monomeric species. In contrast, alkylviologen monocation radicals are known to form aggregates in homogeneous solutions,<sup>77</sup> exhibiting broad absorption bands at 382 nm and 545 nm. In the present DHP system, alkylviologen radical cations appear to be solubilized as monomers on the vesicle surface. This conclusion is supported by the observation that in the absence of vesicles,  $C_{16}MV^+$  ions slowly precipitated out of solution, while in the presence of DHP, they remained solubilized.

Gel chromatography performed on  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP solutions also gave evidence of viologen binding. Association of  $MV^{2+}$  ions to vesicle surfaces appears weaker than that of  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  ions as illustrated in the elution profile presented in Figure 8. Only partial binding was observed, while a substantial portion of  $MV^{2+}$  ions lagged behind the vesicle band. Binding of alkylviologens to DHP vesicles, on the contrary, was complete, as shown in Figure 9; essentially all the viologens co-chromatographed with vesicles, as detected by dithionite reduction.

Binding of amphiphilic charged species to PC vesicle surfaces was also demonstrated by gel chromatography. Phosphatidylcholine vesicles formed in the presence of  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  or  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  ions incorporated the viologens as shown by their elution profiles on dextran gel columns (Figure 10). With  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ , no lagging was observed; in the case of  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$ , however, about 10% of the viologens was retarded. Partial binding was also observed when  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  ions were added externally to preformed vesicles (Figure 11).

Similar results were obtained in studies of binding of pentaammineruthenium(III) alkenylpyridine complexes to PC vesicles. The degree of binding increases with the length of the alkyl chain on the substituted pyridine. Figures 12 and 13 show the elution behavior of the complexes on Sephadex G-50 columns. The  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodecyl)py^{3+}$  ions, which contain the longest alkyl group used, show complete comigration with the vesicles, while the other three complexes show increasing amounts of retarded free ions as the number of carbon atoms in the alkyl chain decreases from 9, 7, to 4, respectively. Optical difference spectroscopy performed on  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodecyl)py^{2+}$ -PC vesicle solutions generated by either dithionite or ascorbate reduction, also gave differing degrees of spectral shifts for the various ions in the 396-420 nm region where 4-alkenylpyridine pentaammineruthenium(II) ions absorb strongly. Again, the  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodecyl)py^{2+}$  ion shows the largest bathochromic shift, from 396 to 418 nm (Figure 14), while  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(8'-nonenyl)py^{2+}$  and  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(6'-heptenyl)py^{2+}$  show correspondingly smaller shifts (Figures 15, 16). The  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(3'-butenyl)py^{2+}$  ion, which contains only a four-carbon chain, shows an almost undetectable shift (<2 nm).



Binding of two amphiphilic Co(III) complexes,  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}$  and  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$ , to external PC vesicle surfaces was demonstrated by membrane ultrafiltration. Incremental addition of the Co complexes to solutions containing PC vesicles resulted in significant retention. Figure 17 shows the measured cobalt concentration in the filtrates was less than that in the retained solution before filtration, which is indicative of binding. However, due to the hydrophobic alkyl group which the complexes contain, substantial adsorption onto the filter membrane in the absence of vesicles was also observed. Correction factors were obtained in vesicle-free solutions by taking the ratio of retained concentration to filtrate concentration (Figure 18). Curves of bound Co concentrations corrected for binding to the semipermeable membrane versus free Co concentrations show saturation binding as shown in Figures 19 and 20, the  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}$  complex exhibits stronger binding. An adsorption density value  $\sigma$  (number of adsorbed Co/ $\text{\AA}^2$ ) was calculated by the following equation:<sup>78</sup>

$$\sigma = \bar{v}n/4\pi r_o^2 \quad (21)$$

where  $n$  = number of PC monomers in a vesicle,  $r_o$  = vesicle outer radius, and  $\bar{v}$  = number of adsorbed ions per vesicle. Taking  $n = 2700$  and  $r_o = 130 \text{ \AA}$ ,

$$\sigma = \bar{v}/78.7 \text{ \AA}^2 \quad (22)$$

To describe the binding of charged molecules to a neutral vesicle membrane surface, one has to take into account the surface potential generated. Three basic relations to describe the binding of ions to the surface, the statistical distribution of the electrolytes in the solution volume near the charge interface, and the electrostatic effects of the potential on the ions can be incorporated to give what is called the Stern model.<sup>78</sup> Equation (23),

$$\sigma = 1/K(\sigma^m - \sigma) [B]_{x=0} \quad (23)$$

is a form of the Langmuir adsorption isotherm which relates  $\sigma$ , the number of molecules adsorbed per unit area to  $\sigma^m$ , the maximum number of adsorbed molecules per unit area,  $K$ , is the dissociation constant, and  $[B]_{x=0}$  is the aqueous concentration of the adsorbing species at the membrane-solvent interface. Equation 24,

$$[B^{n+}]_{x=0} = [B^{n+}] \exp[nF\psi_0/RT] \quad (24)$$

relates  $[B^{n+}]_{x=0}$  to  $[B^{n+}]$ , the aqueous concentration of  $B^{n+}$  in the bulk phase using the electrostatic potential  $\psi_0$  at the membrane surface in a Boltzmann form. Finally, equation 25,

$$\sinh (F\psi_0/2RT) = A\sigma_s/C^{1/2} \quad (25)$$

which is based on the Gouy-Chapman theory of diffuse double layer, describes the electrostatic potential produced by  $\sigma_s$ , the charge density on the surface due to adsorbed ions. In this equation,  $C$  is the

concentration of monovalent ions in the bulk phase, and A is a constant which depends on temperature and dielectric constant. At 25°C,  $A = 136.6 \text{ M}^{1/2} \text{ \AA}^2/\text{electric charge}$ . For  $n = 1$ , i.e., adsorption of monovalent ions, combination of equations 23-25 results in a transcendental expression relating  $\sigma$  and  $[B^+]$  (equation 26, derivation given in Appendix II),

$$\frac{\sigma K}{(\sigma^m - \sigma)[B^+]} + \frac{(\sigma^m - \sigma)[B^+]}{\sigma K} = \frac{4A^2 \sigma^2 n^2}{C} + 2 \quad (26)$$

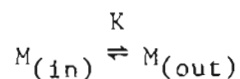
For  $n > 1$  cases, however, the exponential form contained in equation 24,  $\exp[nF\psi_0/RT]$ , cannot be easily transformed into a hyperbolic function in the form of equation 25 which is not dependent on  $n$ . Therefore, for adsorption of multicharged ions, the Stern equation is not obtained. Nonetheless, a treatment of the experimental data obtained in binding studies of amphiphilic pentaamminecobalt complexes using the Stern equation is attempted. Experimentally determined values of  $\sigma$  and  $[Co]_{out}$ , the concentration of Co complexes in the bulk phase, were fitted into equation 26 by choosing appropriate values of  $\sigma^m$  and  $K$ . Values for  $\sigma^m$  were estimated from Figures 21 and 22, and  $K$  values were selected by minimizing the mean deviation of  $\sigma^m$  in equation 23. Figure 22 is a representation of the calculated ideal Stern curves and their comparison with experimental data points.

Considerable deviation from the ideal curves can be seen in both Co complexes. Poor fitting is clearly observed for the  $(NH_3)_5Co-4-(8'\text{-nonenylpy})^{3+}$  ion; the experimental values exhibit a smaller curvature than the calculated curve predicts. Varying  $\sigma$  changes the curvature, but it

also causes a vertical shift of the curve, and changing K values only shifts the curve horizontally. Therefore, better fitting cannot be achieved by altering these parameters. Best-fit values for  $\sigma^m$  of  $1/285 \text{ \AA}^2$  and  $1/167 \text{ \AA}^2$ , and K values of  $1.2 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$  and  $3.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$  were estimated for the  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$  and  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}$  complexes, respectively.

### 3.3 Retention of entrapped transition metal complexes by PC vesicles

Retention of transition metal complexes of different charges within their inner aqueous phase of PC vesicles was studied using a successive ultrafiltration method. For each aliquot taken, the volume of PC vesicle solutions formed in the presence of the complex was reduced to one-half by filtration through a semipermeable membrane. Fresh solvent was then added to return the filtered solution to its original volume. This method allows the gradual removal of metal complexes in the external aqueous phase. Metal concentrations in the filtrates and in both initial and final vesicle solutions were analyzed by atomic absorption spectroscopy. Data obtained are presented in Table 4. The ratio of final to initial metal concentration in the vesicle solution is represented as a retention factor. It is a measure of the ability of vesicles to retain the complex after filtrations. Removal of the external metal complex causes the distribution equilibrium between the internal and external metal complex to shift to the right, i.e.,



If transmembrane diffusion occurs on the timescale of the dilution experiments, only a few of the internally trapped ions will remain;

otherwise the system will not approach equilibrium and significant retention will occur. Prior to filtration, the complex concentration measured in the vesicle solution is assumed to be equal to the external concentration, while the final complex concentration measured is the amount of complex entrapped, assuming the concentration of external complex at the final dilution is negligible. Thus, the retention factor reflects the ability of entrapped complex to diffuse across the vesicle bilayer.

Phosphatidylcholine (PC) concentrations were determined by  $^{14}\text{C}$  analysis. Only trace amounts of PC were detected in the filtrates, whereas about 90% were recovered in the final filtered vesicle solutions. From Table 4, the retention factor decreases as either positive or negative charge on the complex decreases. The neutral complex  $\text{Co}(\text{NH}_3)_3(\text{NO})_3$  showed almost no retention after nine washes, inferring that all occluded complex had diffused across the bilayer and had become dialyzable. On the contrary, the tripositive ions,  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CoOH}_2^{3+}$ ,  $\text{Co}(\text{bpy})_3^{3+}$ ,  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$ , and trinegative ions,  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  and  $\text{Co}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ , all showed strong retention (~3% of the original metal concentration in vesicle solution), while the dipositive  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CoN}_3^{2+}$  and mononegative  $\text{Co}(\text{NO}_2)_2(\text{glycinate})_2^-$  ions were moderately retained. The percentage of total solution volume entrapped by the vesicles was calculated based on an internal volume of  $0.3 \mu\text{l}/\mu\text{mol PC}$ .<sup>79</sup> The entrapped complex concentration levels were obtained by dividing the total complex concentration (mg) by the internal volume. Under the present experimental conditions, the internal aqueous phase comprises less than 1% of the total solution volume.

### 3.4 Asymmetric $MV^{2+}$ -DHP-sensitizer assemblies

#### 3.4.1 Preparation and properties

Similar to the preparation of DHP vesicles in water, basification facilitates formation of stable vesicles in the presence of  $MV^{2+}$ . The amount of NaOH added approximates the concentration of the ionizable hydrogen of the DHP head group ( $\sim 2$  mM). Slow addition of aqueous  $MV^{2+}$  to preformed DHP vesicles causes immediate cloudiness, indicating instability occurs when the anionic membrane surface is neutralized by the positively charged viologen. Cosonication of DHP and  $MV^{2+}$  in water with base at  $80^\circ\text{C}$  produces clarified vesicle solution containing  $MV^{2+}$  ions bound to both inner and outer vesicle surfaces.

External  $MV^{2+}$  ions are removed by strong-acid cation exchange chromatography. A large pH drop is usually observed (8.4 to 2.8) in the chromatographed solution. Addition of electron donors (EDTA, tricine, TEOA) and photosensitizers ( $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ ,  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ ) to asymmetrically labeled  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles that are restored to basic pH (8.4) does not cause any visual change in the solution turbidity.

Entrapped  $MV^{2+}$  determined by spectrophotometric measurement of  $MV^{2+}$  agrees with the amount of  $MV^+$  radicals formed by application of the dithionite test. Internally bound  $MV^{2+}$  ions which cannot be reduced by external dithionite are immediately reduced when methanol is added. DHP vesicles are ruptured by the alcohol and internalized  $MV^{2+}$  ions become accessible to dithionite reduction. Generally, about 50-80% of the entrapped  $MV^{2+}$  ions are reduced instantly, approaching 100% upon standing two hours.

Formation of  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in buffered solutions does not require addition of NaOH. Passage of sonicated solutions down amine buffer

equilibrated Sephadex G-50 columns gave clear separation of vesicles and external  $MV^{2+}$  ions when buffer concentration levels were greater than 0.02 M (Figure 23). At lower buffer concentration levels, a significant amount of  $MV^{2+}$  ions comigrates with the vesicles (Figure 8). Of the three amine buffers, Tris offers the most efficient separation, less than 5  $\mu$ M external  $MV^{2+}$  being detected by dithionite in the chromatographed solutions. Addition of donors and sensitizers did not cause any observable change in the solutions. Hydrodynamic radii derived from light scattering measurements (400-500 Å) are slightly smaller than reported values for DHP in water and in buffer (600 Å).<sup>80,81</sup>

#### 3.4.2 Transmembrane diffusion of viologen

Passive diffusion of internally bound  $MV^{2+}$  across DHP bilayers was studied. Temperature dependent leakage of internalized  $MV^{2+}$  in the presence of external dithionite was monitored in  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP (0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8) by measuring the optical change at 600 nm. The absorbance changes vs. time plots are given in Figure 24. Initial rates obtained from these curves are given in Table 5. An apparent activation energy was calculated from the  $\ln R_1$  vs.  $T^{-1}$  plot (Figure 25),  $\Delta H = 21.2$  Kcal/mol. Similarly, leakage of viologens in the presence of external hydroxylic amines in DHP solutions containing internally bound  $MV^{2+}$  and externally bound  $Ru(bpy)_3^{3+}$  ions at 23°C was measured by dithionite reduction. The viologen leakage data are summarized in Table 6.

#### 3.5 Preparation and properties of $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ - $C_{16}MV$ -DHP vesicle assemblies

Sonication of DHP in buffered solutions in the presence of the alkylviologens  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  and  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  at a ratio of 1:8 viologen:DHP led to formation of symmetrically bound viologen-DHP vesicles (see Section 2.2.2). Addition of  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  solution to preformed DHP vesicles, however,

caused an immediate increase in turbidity. Asymmetrical binding of  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  ions to the outer vesicle surface was accomplished by either slow addition or short bursts of sonication, followed by Sephadex G-50 chromatography. Cosonication of DHP with 0.02 M  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  gave clear yellow solutions. Gel chromatography of the sonicated solution removed  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  ions from external medium as indicated by the retardation of an intense yellow band. The slightly tinted vesicle fraction obtained contained  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ . Optical difference spectral curves of these vesicles against similar vesicles prepared in the absence of  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  gave a broad absorption band at 390-420 nm ascribable to the ion (Figure 26). Using a molar absorptivity of  $1040 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  at 420 nm, the apparent  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  concentration was calculated to be  $3.8 \mu\text{M}$ ; this value agreed with  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  concentration determined by atomic absorption spectroscopy ( $3.5 \mu\text{M}$ ). The absence of  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  ions in the external solution was confirmed by analyzing eluate fractions from membrane ultrafiltration by atomic absorption spectroscopy. Whether analysis was made immediately or hours after separation, the iron content measured in the external solution was below the limit of detection ( $0.3 \mu\text{M}$ ). In contrast, vesicle solutions retained by impermeable membrane gave apparent  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  solution concentration levels of 4-40  $\mu\text{M}$ , depending upon the vesicle concentrations. Vesicles that contained  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  showed instability over extended periods, as evidenced by increasing turbidity after 24 hours at room temperature.

In addition to possible passive diffusion of occluded  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  across DHP bilayers, possible leakage due to photostimulation was also examined. Illumination of DHP vesicle solutions (60 minutes,  $I_0 = 6.4 \times 10^{-8} \text{ einstein/sec}$ ) which contained  $ZnTPPS^{4-}$ , an unbound sensitizer in



external medium, symmetrically bound  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ , and internalized  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$  [ $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ ,  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ //DHP// $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ ,  $ZnTPPS^{4-}$ ],<sup>69</sup> did not give detectable iron in vesicle-free eluate fractions by membrane ultrafiltration as measured by atomic absorption spectroscopy, and the iron concentration level determined in the vesicle-containing solution was unchanged from the value measured before illumination (34  $\mu$ M).

### 3.6 Photochemical kinetic studies

#### 3.6.1 Photoinduced $MV^{2+}$ diffusion across DHP bilayers

Steady-state illumination of aqueous DHP vesicle suspensions containing internally bound  $MV^{2+}$ , externally bound sensitizer,  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ , and external sacrificial donor, EDTA, or TEOA, below 5°C led to formation of trace quantities of viologen radicals after 120 minutes (Figure 27). When  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  was substituted for  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  ion, a slightly greater accumulation of reduced viologen was observed (Figure 28). Illumination of similar vesicle assemblies prepared in buffered solutions (0.05 M Tris, pH 7.5) gave higher yields for both sensitizers (Figures 29, 30). After illumination, a significant fraction of the originally entrapped viologen had become accessible to dithionite reduction. Typically about 25% of the viologen was reducible after 40 minutes of illumination. Data are summarized in Table 7. Viologen leakage was found to be both wavelength and temperature dependent. Figure 31 shows illumination of both Soret and visible metalloporphyrin bands gave more extensive diffusion than illumination of only visible bands over an equivalent time period. Initial rates of absorbance changes in temperature-controlled illumination are given in Table 8. Figure 32 represents the Eyring plot for 10–40°C; an apparent activation energy of 19.5 Kcal/mole was calculated.

Possible damage to bilayers induced by photoexcitation of bound sensitizer which might lead to viologen diffusion was also examined. A buffered solution of DHP vesicles containing external  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$  and internal  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  was illuminated for 30 minutes at  $15^\circ\text{C}$ , followed by a 30 minute dark period. External dithionite tests given both immediately after illumination and dark periods gave identical reduced viologen concentrations ( $6.5 \mu\text{M}$ ), which were about two-fold greater than the residual external viologen concentration ( $3.4 \mu\text{M}$ ) in the vesicle preparation after gel chromatography.

### 3.6.2 $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ - $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP-ZnTPPS $^{4-}$ vesicle assemblies

Continuous illumination of DHP vesicles containing  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  ions bound to both inner and outer surfaces in the presence of externally added photosensitizer  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  and the sacrificial donor, tricine, resulted in prompt formation of monomeric viologen radical cations, as detected by the appearance of bands at 396 and 600 nm in the visible spectrum (Figure 33). Accumulation of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  radicals usually ceased after 60-80 minutes of illumination, by which time extensive bleaching of sensitizer had occurred. The rate of reduced viologen formation of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles was not appreciably altered by prior passage down G-50 gel columns. However, when 0.1 M tricine was replaced by 1 mM EDTA as donor, no spectral change was observed after 45 minutes of illumination. In solutions of DHP vesicles containing externally bound  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  formed by slow mixing of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  with preformed vesicles, followed by gel chromatography, initial rates of radical formation were similar to viologen bound to both surfaces with a slight decrease in the net formation of reduced product. However, when  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  was added by the method of short bursts of sonication, the initial rates were reduced

2- to 3-fold under the same conditions. In vesicles containing occluded  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  within their internal aqueous phase, a slower rate of radical formation preceded by a pronounced induction period was observed (Figure 34). The lack of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  accumulation during the induction period can be attributed to its rapid reoxidation by internalized  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ . The amount of viologen radical reoxidized can be approximated using initial rates obtained in other systems where  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  was absent. A comparison of these values with the amount of internalized  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  is given in Table 9. In solutions containing 5-50  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  ion in the external medium, no radical formed within 60 minutes of illumination. Asymmetrically organized vesicles with  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  bound only to their outer surfaces and carrying internalized  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  showed immediate formation of viologen radical with a 5-fold enhancement of the initial rate. Rate data obtained for reduction of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  in various vesicle configurations are summarized in Table 10. Eyring plots are given in Figure 35. Evaluated activation parameters are given in Table 10.

### 3.6.3 $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -PC-ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> vesicle assemblies

Continuous illumination of deoxygenated PC vesicle solutions containing either  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  bound to the outer surface or both surfaces in the presence of externally added unbound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> and donor EDTA resulted in prompt development of reduced viologen. Figure 36 shows typical absorbance changes during a 20 minute period of illumination. Loss of absorption at 468 nm indicated significant porphyrin bleaching; about 80% of original ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> ions were bleached. The initial rate of radical formation was also dependent on the adsorbed viologen concentration. Initial rates obtained from viologen buildup are given in Table 11. Increase in  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ /PC from 1:10 to 1:3 gave a proportionate

increase in the initial rate. In the absence of PC, the rate of  $C_{16}MV^+$  formation was about 10 times greater than that in vesicle solutions.

### 3.6.4 Flash photolysis

The triplet photoexcited  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  ion underwent exponential decay following laser flash excitation in buffer solutions containing PC vesicles; the reaction was monitored at 600 and 890 nm.<sup>82</sup> Observed first order relaxation curves are reproduced in Figure 37, with a rate constant of  $3.9 \times 10^3 \text{ s}^{-1}$  obtained by averaging the values at both detection wavelengths. Deactivation of the porphyrin triplet ion in the presence of donor EDTA in PC vesicles also yielded well-resolved first order decay curves with 4-fold increase in rate constant ( $1.9 \times 10^4 \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) (Figure 38). This is attributable to reductive quenching by EDTA.<sup>83</sup> In contrast, the quenching behavior of excited Zn(II) porphyrin appeared more complex in the presence of PC vesicles containing  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  ions bound to both inner and outer vesicle surfaces. Rapid buildup of viologen radical formation was observed at 600 nm, followed by a slow decay ( $k = 2-7 \times 10^2 \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) in the absence of donor. Figures 39 and 40 represent typical kinetic curves obtained. Overall, oxidative quenching of porphyrin triplet state by PC-bound  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  did not follow strictly first order decay; considerable curvature is seen in the first order curves. Rate constants derived from best-fit plots of the integrated rate laws also varied randomly from preparation to preparation. The rate data are summarized in Table 12. The Stern-Volmer plot of the first order deactivation rates measured at 840 nm versus viologen concentration gave a bimolecular constant,  $k_Q = 1.2 \times 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$  in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, 23°C, with correlation coefficient obtained from linear regression analysis,  $r = 0.96$  (Figure 41). We ascribe the slow decay observed at 600 nm (Figure 40) to the

back electron transfer between the reduced viologen and  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{5+}$   $\pi$ -cation.<sup>82</sup> Using a molar extinction coefficient of  $1.24 \times 10^4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  for viologen radical,<sup>68</sup> the second order rate constant for the recombination of the redox pair is calculated to be within the range  $1.5\text{--}15 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$  (Table 13).

### 3.7. Thermal redox reactions

#### 3.7.1 Reduction of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ ion bound to phosphatidylcholine vesicles

Anaerobic addition of 3- to 7-fold excess of reducing agents ( $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{V}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Cu}^+$  and ascorbate) to acetate buffer solutions (0.01-0.1 M), pH 4.0, containing  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$  ions bound to both inner and outer surfaces of PC vesicles caused immediate formation of the reduced ruthenium complex as indicated by the appearance of an intense absorption band at 415 nm. This fast reaction was generally over within time of mixing, as measured by the stopped flow method. Figure 42 shows the kinetic trace obtained upon mixing of sample solution with  $\text{V}^{2+}$  as the reductant. As can be seen, the lack of measurable decay indicates the reaction was faster than the detection limit. Therefore a lower limit of  $10^{-3}$  second is estimated for the fast reduction. Slow continuous reduction was observed when reductant concentration levels were kept above 1:1 stoichiometric equivalence of reductant to  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$  ion. When the reductant concentration was below this level, the rapid appearance of the 415 nm band was followed by slow bleaching. The reduced ruthenium complex generated in the slow step was also vesicle-bound, as was apparent in the bathochromic shift from 396 to 418 nm in the absorbance of the  $\text{Ru(d)} \rightarrow \text{py}(\pi^*)$  charge transfer band

maximum relative to homogeneous solution. Optical changes due to the slow reduction by  $V^{2+}$ ,  $Cr^{2+}$ , ascorbate, and  $Cu^+$  ions are reproduced in Figures 43, 44, 45 and 46, respectively. Inclusions of valinomycin (7  $\mu M$ ) or carbonyl cyanide *m*-chlorophenylhydrazone (CCCP) (5  $\mu M$ ) in  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py^{3+}$  PC vesicles prepared in 0.1 M potassium acetate buffer solutions did not alter the kinetic features of reduction by  $Cr^{2+}$ . Complex behavior was observed in  $Cu^+$  reduction in which the slow increase was followed by bleaching of the  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py^{2+}$  ion (Figure 46).

The amount of  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py^{2+}$  formed in the slow reaction, represented as per cent of the total optical change, was calculated by dividing the optical change due to the slow phase by the total optical change. In kinetic plots which showed curvature, the initial optical changes were obtained by extrapolation of the best straight line drawn. Apparent first order rate constants determined for different reductant concentrations and at different temperatures are listed in Tables 14-19. Since considerable scatter was observed from preparation to preparation for each reductant, the derived rate constants are likely to contain large uncertainty; no systematic dependence of rate constants upon reductant concentrations or identities was evident in the studies. Activation parameters evaluated from the  $\ln(k/T)$  vs.  $T^{-1}$  plots (Figures 47-51) are summarized in Table 20. Except for  $Cu^+$ , for which only 12-20% of the total reduction is attributable to the slow phase, slow reduction by other reductants generally comprised 30-40% of the total reaction.

### 3.7.2 Reduction of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(6'-heptenyl)py}^{3+}$ ion bound to phosphatidylcholine vesicles

Addition of excess  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  to  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{RuNC}_5\text{H}_5(\text{CH}_2)_5\text{CH}=\text{CH}_2^{3+}$ -PC vesicles prepared by cosonication also resulted in biphasic formation of the ruthenium(II) complex. Data obtained for the slow reaction at  $10^\circ\text{C}$  are presented in Figure 52. The apparent first order rate constant ( $5.8 \times 10^{-4} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) is similar to the rate of the  $\text{C}_{12}$ -ruthenium complex, but its relative amplitude is less (15% total change).

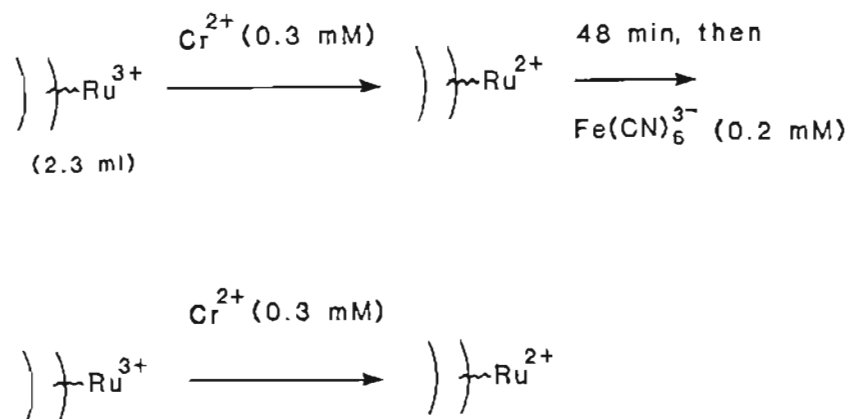
### 3.7.3 Reduction of Externally Bound $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenyly)py}^{3+}$ Ion in phosphatidylcholine Vesicles

One possible interpretation of the slow reaction observed in PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenyly)py}^{3+}$  reduction is transmembrane exchange of ruthenium complexes that are localized on opposite vesicle surfaces, i.e., diffusion of the Ru(II) complexes from the external surface to the internal surface and Ru(III) complexes from the opposite surface. Furthermore, the bleaching reaction observed when external reductant becomes limiting indicates degradation of the Ru(II) ions formed. For these reasons, ruthenium diffusion and  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenyly)py}^{2+}$  bleaching were examined. The method involves addition of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenyly)py}^{3+}$  ions to preformed PC vesicles, followed by external reduction. The amount of ruthenium(II) formed was monitored spectrophotometrically.

Externally bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenyly)py}^{3+}$  ions ( $[\text{Ru}] = 0.1 \text{ mM}$ ) in PC vesicle solutions ( $[\text{PC}] = 7 \text{ mM}$ ) were reduced by excess  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ( $[\text{Cr}^{2+}] = 0.6 \text{ mM}$ ) at  $5^\circ\text{C}$  and  $25^\circ\text{C}$ . Immediate formation of bound Ru(II) complexes was detected at 415 nm. No slow reduction was observed; the absorbance remained constant for at least 30 minutes. Similar results

were obtained by reduction of externally bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  complex with excess ascorbate at  $5^\circ\text{C}$ . In this experiment, the Ru(III) complex was added to preformed PC vesicles and allowed to incubate. At various incubation times, aliquots of the solution were reduced by ascorbate and the absorbance changes were recorded. Again, no slow absorbance change was observed up to several hours of incubation. This result indicates the lack of appreciable diffusion of externally bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  ions to the internal surface after mixing with vesicles.

In order to investigate the possibility of transmembrane diffusion of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{2+}$  ion after it is formed, reversible reduction-oxidation of the Ru(III) ion by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  was studied in PC vesicle solutions at ambient temperature. The redox sequence is illustrated by Scheme III. Initially the  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  complex was generated by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ( $[\text{Cr}^{2+}] = 0.3 \text{ mM}$ ) reduction. After an incubation period of



Scheme III



48 minutes, the  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  complex ion was reoxidized by  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  ( $[\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}] = 0.2 \text{ mM}$ ), then immediately reduced again by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ion. The amount of  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  complex that formed immediately ( $[\text{Ru}^{2+}] = 0.2 \text{ mM}$ ) was 90% of the initial concentration (2.2 mM) corrected by a dilution factor of 2.5/2.7. No slow-phase reduction was detected. This result indicates that diffusion of Ru(II) complex across vesicle bilayers is negligible in 48 minutes. In conjunction with the previous external Ru(III) reduction study, this cyclic oxidation-reduction of the externally bound Ru(III) complex demonstrated that the diffusion of both Ru(II) and Ru(III) complex ions across the bilayer appears to be negligible on the timescale of the slow-phase reduction step under our experimental conditions.

Slow reduction was also not observed when reductant concentrations ( $\text{V}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ascorbate,  $2\text{-}4 \times 10^{-5} \text{ M}$ ) were less than the total concentration of the Ru(III) used. Instead a reversible slow bleaching was observed after the prompt formation of the Ru(II) ions. Following bleaching, the ruthenium(II) complex could be regenerated by addition of more reductant. The Ru(II) complex reformed in this manner was also detected as the bound form from its spectral properties. This bleaching process was further investigated in a set of kinetic runs where  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$  ions were reduced in the absence of PC vesicles. Complex bleaching was observed: rates and reaction order varied from the identity of reductant and to a lesser extent, from run to run. Data obtained are given in Table 21. Representative kinetic curves are shown in Figure 53. From crude estimation, bleaching rates ranging from  $10^{-4}$  to  $10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}$  were obtained in the following order of reductant,  $\text{V}^{2+} > \text{Cr}^{2+} > \text{ascorbate}$ . Since  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$  ion was isolated as its perchlorate salt, and pentaamminepyridineruthenium(II)

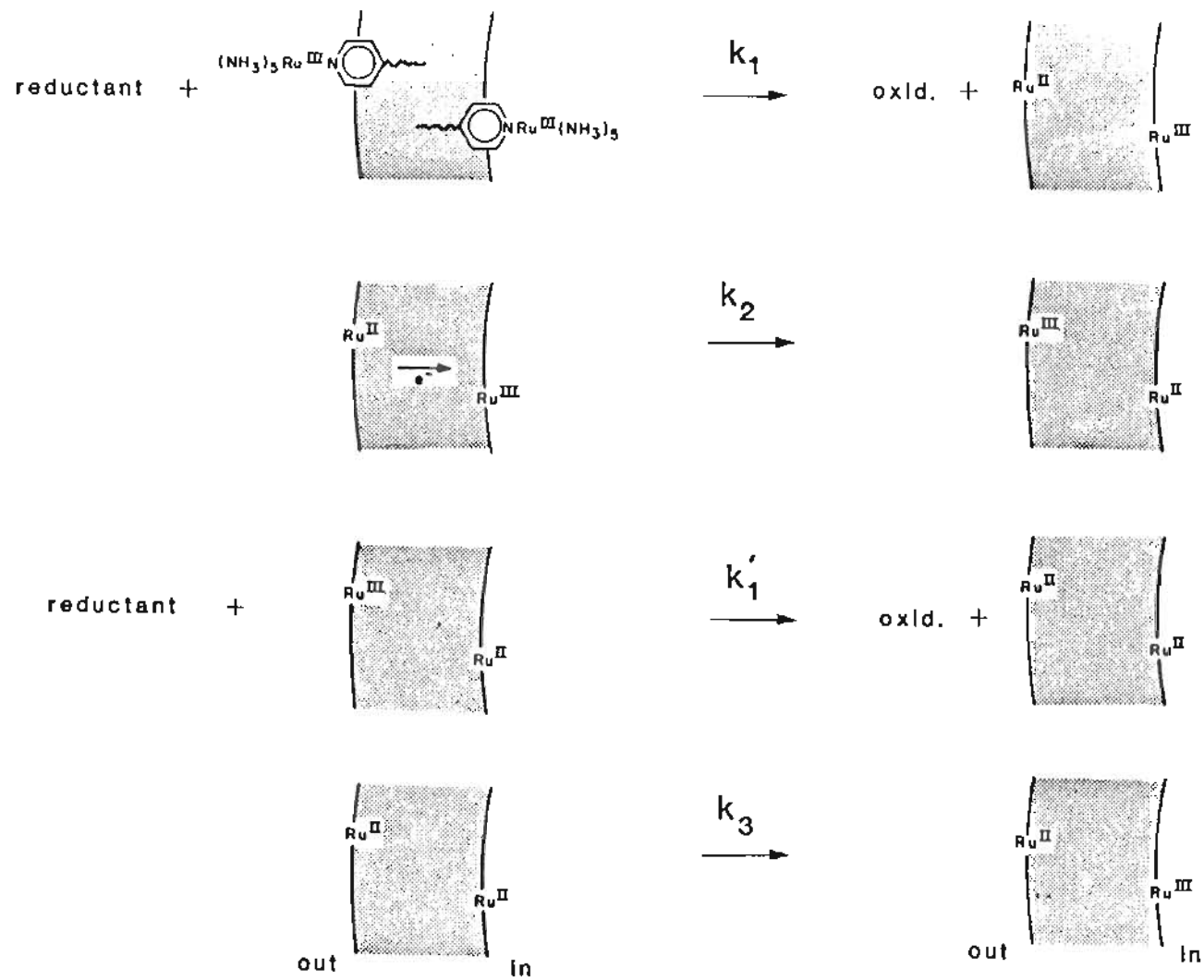
ions are known to undergo complex catalytic oxidation by perchlorate ion,<sup>84</sup> the potential role of perchlorate counterions was examined. Use of  $V^{2+}$  reagent prepared from stock solutions containing  $0.1 \text{ M ClO}_4^-$  resulted in a 100-fold increase in the bleaching rate of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py}^{2+}$  in homogeneous solution. Similarly,  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  prepared in  $\text{ClO}_4^-$ -containing solutions also enhanced bleaching; however, the increase was only 2-fold. Perchlorate catalyzed bleaching was also evident from the reduction behavior of the  $\text{Ru}^{3+}$  ion by amalgamated zinc. Only minute amounts of the reduced ion were generated by  $\text{Zn(Hg)}$  in deoxygenated solutions containing  $0.1 \text{ M ClO}_4^-$ , as evident from the yellow color developed in the vicinity surrounding the zinc surface after 30 minutes. Once the solution was removed from the zinc particles, the color disappeared quickly. In contrast, in  $0.1 \text{ M}$  sodium trifluoroacetate, reduction was efficient and the ruthenium(II) complex formed was more stable. Since the ruthenium(II) complexes contained perchlorate counterions, the  $\text{ClO}_4^-$  concentration was three-fold greater than the metal concentration in the reaction solutions. For the kinetic runs in which perchlorate was not added to the medium, the perchlorate counterion concentration was about  $1 \text{ mM}$ . The bleaching of Ru(II) complex observed in the presence of limiting concentrations of reducing agents is therefore probably due to oxidation by perchlorate although catalysis by the reductant, e.g.,  $V^{2+}$ , may be involved.

The bleaching rate was greatly reduced when PC vesicles ( $[\text{PC}] = 7 \text{ mM}$ ) were present. With  $V^{2+}$  as reductant ( $[\text{V}^{2+}] = 17 \text{ }\mu\text{M}$ ) in  $0.1 \text{ M ClO}_4^-$ , a bleaching rate of  $1.6 \times 10^{-4} \text{ s}^{-1}$  was obtained, which is an order of magnitude smaller than the rate ( $1.3 \times 10^{-3} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) in the absence of vesicles with the same  $V^{2+}$  ion concentration. Based on this experiment,

bleaching rates for other reductants in the presence of PC vesicles were also assumed to be retarded from values in homogeneous solution. Under conditions where reductants were in excess (3-7-fold), no net bleaching occurred over an extended period of time (7.3 hours). The  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{2+}$  ions formed by reduction in excess  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  in both homogeneous solution and externally bound to PC vesicles remained stable over the observed time span. Hydrolytic processes<sup>84,85</sup> and displacement of the chromophore from the vesicle surface were also undetectable in this time frame as confirmed by its unchanged spectral properties. A lower limit of the rate of hydrolysis is estimated to be  $10^{-7} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , which is much smaller than the reported values<sup>84</sup> for hydrolysis of the 4-pyridinepentaammineruthenium(II) ions in homogeneous solution ( $k = 3 \times 10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ,  $\mu = 2.0 \text{ M}$ ,  $25^\circ\text{C}$ , extrapolated to pH 4.0). The conclusion drawn from these observations is that vesicle-bound ruthenium complex is less susceptible to oxidative bleaching and aquation than in homogeneous solution, and remains in the reduced form in the presence of excess reductant.

### 3.8 Mechanism for Reduction of Vesicle-Bound 4-(11'-dodeceny)pyridinepentaammineruthenium(III) Ions

The overall results can be fitted to Scheme IV. Step 1 depicts the fast reduction of externally bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by added reductant. Step 2 depicts the transmembrane redox process involving net reduction of internal Ru(III) by external Ru(II), which is immediately reduced again by the external reductant as shown in Step 3. Step 4 represents a pseudo-first order oxidation reaction of internal  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  to  $\text{Ru}^{3+}$ . This process is inducible by exogenous agents such as perchlorate. Combination of Steps 1, 2, and 3 results in the net



Scheme IV

oxidation of the external reductant. Under conditions where  $k_1 \gg k_2$ ,  $k_2 > k_3$ , and reductant is in excess, the overall reaction results in the steady accumulation of internal  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  ions. A quasi-equilibrium can be approached where there is no net change in  $\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{3+}$  concentrations, i.e.,  $[\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{2+}] + [\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{3+}] = [\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{\text{T}}] = \text{constant}$ , before depletion of the external reductant. Three assumptions have to be made to achieve this state:

- (1) There is no transmembrane diffusion of ruthenium species.
- (2)  $[\text{Ru}_{\text{out}}^{2+}]$  remains unchanged relative to concentrations of internal ruthenium species.
- (3)  $\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{3+}$  is inaccessible to external reductant.

Assumption (2) is established by the observation of biphasic kinetics, i.e.,  $k_1 \gg k_2$ ; the other assumptions, (1) and (3), are established by experiments described in Section 3.7.3 and 3.3, respectively. Under these conditions, a rate expression for  $\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{2+}$  analogous to a reversible first order reaction can be written (Appendix I):

$$\frac{d[\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{2+}]}{dt} = k_2[\text{Ru}_{\text{out}}^{2+}][\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{3+}] + k_3[\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{2+}]$$

This is a pseudo-first order rate expression in  $[\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{2+}]$ , i.e., plot of  $\ln[\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{2+}]$  vs. time yields a straight line with negative slope equal to  $(k_2' + k_3)$ , where  $k_2' = k_2[\text{Ru}_{\text{out}}^{2+}]$  is a constant under assumption (2). The apparent first-order rate constant determined in the slow reduction, therefore, is the sum of the transmembrane electron transfer rate and the bleaching rate. Based on the 10-fold decrease in the bleaching rate of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{2+}$  for vanadous reduction in perchlorate media relative to homogeneous solutions,  $k_3$  values are

estimated to be  $10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}$  for  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ , and  $10^{-4} \text{ s}^{-1}$  for  $\text{V}^{2+}$  and ascorbate. These bleaching rates are about an order of magnitude smaller than the experimentally obtained apparent first-order rates for the slow reduction,  $k_0 = 5.9 \times 10^{-4} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ; hence, the contribution of  $k_3$  to the overall transmembrane transfer rate is small.



appropriate conditions, PC and DHP molecules can be induced to form metastable unilamellar vesicles. In the present study, the physical dimensions of vesicles formed by sonication are generally consistent with literature values.<sup>76,80,81</sup> However, unilamellar PC vesicle radii determined by electron microscopy (130 Å) are smaller than those measured by dynamic light scattering spectroscopy (230 Å). This discrepancy can be resolved by recognition of the inherent error contained in the photocorrelation data analysis in the light scattering technique. It has been shown<sup>87</sup> that in solutions of polydispersed particles, a small fraction of strong scatters can weight the average radii much greater than their actual population distribution, resulting in larger apparent hydrodynamic radii for the major fraction of the smaller particles. For example, in a study of unilamellar dipalmitoylphosphatidylcholine (DPPC) vesicle stability, Chang and coworkers have found that addition of less than one percent of larger fused vesicles (384 Å) to small unilamellar vesicles (104 Å) produced an apparent measured radius of 250 Å.<sup>88</sup> This result is very similar to the data obtained from electron microscopy and light scattering spectroscopy in the present system, thus providing a self-consistent rationalization of the data. The small number of larger PC vesicles observed in electron micrographs also suggests that a few percent of unilamellar vesicles may have undergone aggregation or fusion after their formation.

The inability of DHP to form vesicles in a number of different media indicates that the vesicles are stable only over a relatively narrow range of medium condition. In general, high salt concentrations, presence of oxyanions or polyanions, and high concentrations of adsorbed cations lead to destabilization. Since the behavior of amphiphilic



molecules in water is determined by the balance of energies of three types of interaction (water with head groups, water with hydrophobic groups, and hydrophobic groups with each other), it could be argued that in DHP, Coulombic forces between the head groups and ionic species can become significantly large such that formation of the bilayer is disrupted. In the presence of high concentrations of anions, charge-charge repulsive forces between the monomers and ions tend to disperse the monomers, thus preventing proper aggregation, while cations tend to adhere to the negatively charged membrane surface during bilayer formation, promoting fusion by aggregation of the vesicles. The intricate interplay between head groups and the bulk medium is further demonstrated by the use of hydroxylic amine buffers. Tris, tricine, and triethanolamine (TEOA) at neutral pH not only facilitate DHP vesicle formation, but also improve their longevity. Polyalcohols are known to act as stabilizing co-surfactants in micelles.<sup>89</sup> Similar effects can be inferred here, i.e., adsorption of hydroxylic amines at the DHP vesicle interface enhances their stability.

Although DHP vesicles are easier to form and more stable than PC vesicles, as indicated by the shorter sonication time required to achieve clarification of solutions and the greater homogeneity obtained in light scattering measurements, they are highly sensitive to medium conditions and are only formed at elevated temperatures. This is attributable to the differences in their head groups and acyl ester chains. The phase transition temperature ( $T_c$ ) of phospholipids, which is defined as the melting point of the acyl chains in  $H_2O$ , is characterized primarily by the configuration and length of the chain and the degree of hydration of the head group. Although PC contains slightly

longer chains ( $C_{18}$ ) than DHP ( $C_{16}$ ), the presence of double bonds and zwitterionic head groups as opposed to the saturated chains and anionic head groups in DHP, gives rise to greater disorder in the lattice, thus resulting in a much lower  $T_c^{90}$  ( $-4^\circ\text{C}$ ) than that of DHP<sup>76</sup> ( $60^\circ\text{C}$ ). The larger diameter ( $\sim 500 \text{ \AA}$ ) of the DHP vesicle is also attributable to the anionic head group. Since vesicle size is probably limited by the constraint of the radius of curvature on the packing of monomers, greater electrostatic repulsion between DHP head groups would dictate a looser packing than the neutral head groups of PC in their bilayer configuration. The negative charges on the DHP bilayer surface also allow greater dispersion of the vesicles in  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , i.e., less fusion or aggregation, thus increasing their stability.

#### 4.2 Binding Properties of Vesicles

Binding of water-soluble cationic photosensitizers ( $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ ,  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ ) to anionic vesicle surfaces, demonstrable by their spectral shifts in the visible spectrum, is predominantly electrostatic in nature. This is supported by the observations that  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ , a metalloporphyrin similar to  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  except for its negative charges, is excluded from DHP vesicle surfaces and that of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  binding to neutral PC vesicles is undetectable. Binding of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  to DHP vesicles has been studied by Hurst and coworkers.<sup>91</sup> They have shown that Beer's law was obeyed over a metalloporphyrin concentration range greater than 100-fold; difference spectra obtained by increasing ratios of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  to DHP showed isosbestic points at 433, 540, and 566 nm and the bandshapes remained constant. This result suggests homogeneous binding to the vesicle surface. Furthermore, they have also shown that bathochromic shifts in  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  dissolved in organic solvents increased

with decreasing solvent polarity. The spectrum of DHP-bound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> is very similar to that obtained in isopropanol. This is consistent with binding of the chromophore in the region of the charged head groups on the vesicle surface. This claim is further supported by the displacement of bound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> in media containing high TEOA concentrations where the number of available binding sites is diminished by the competitive binding of TEOA. This suggests that labile equilibria exist between bound and free chromophores, e.g.,  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+} + \text{DHP}^{n-} \xrightleftharpoons{K} \text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}:\text{DHP}^{4-n}$ , which are media sensitive. The inhibitory effect on external binding caused by hydroxylic amine adsorption is also observed in the removal of MV<sup>2+</sup> ions from outer vesicle surfaces in a high concentration of Tris buffer (0.05 M) by gel columns, although in this case, the influence of nonspecific salt effects has not been evaluated. Similarly, other researchers have found that Ru(bpy)<sub>3</sub><sup>2+</sup> ions adsorb only weakly to DHP vesicles in 0.05 M Tris.<sup>75</sup> Thus, it can be concluded that binding of hydrophilic adsorptive cations to external DHP bilayer surfaces is attained by strong electrostatic attraction to the head groups.

Binding of methyl viologen and its alkyl derivatives to vesicles was demonstrated by gel chromatography. Dihexadecylphosphate-bound MV<sup>2+</sup> ions were detected in the vesicle fraction by dithionite at lower buffer concentration (0.02 M Tris). Clean separation from the vesicles was achieved in higher buffer concentration (0.05 M Tris); presumably, externally bound viologen was removed by continuous shifting of the binding equilibrium to the left as the sample passed down the column. This binding equilibrium is greatly affected by increasing the hydrophobicity of the viologen. With C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, for which the methyl group at the 4 position of one of the pyridinium groups is replaced by a

saturated 16-carbon chain, nearly complete binding to DHP vesicles was observed. Presence of the long alkyl tail increases the affinity between the viologen and the vesicle to the extent that they are no longer separable on the dextran gel. Hydrophobic binding is clearly evident in alkylviologen binding to PC vesicles where  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  exhibits stronger binding than  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$ . The degree of binding is not only dependent on the chain length of the viologen, but also dependent on the method of incorporation. Cosonicated viologen-PC solutions showed stronger binding than that obtained from mixing with preformed vesicles. These observations suggest that interaction between alkyl tails of the ions and the hydrophobic bilayer is important. Presumably, incorporation of viologen during bilayer formation produces a more ordered binding configuration than the one obtained by external addition. Since  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  has the same number of carbon atoms in the alkyl chain as in DHP, one could speculate that the viologen has become an integral part of the bilayer. It is also interesting to note that reduced viologens bound to vesicles are monomeric, in contrast to the aggregated form in solution. Apparently, the greater affinity between viologens and vesicles precludes self-association of the viologens.

Similar conclusions can be drawn from the binding studies of  $(NH_3)_5Ru-4\text{-alkenylpyridine}^{3+}$  complexes to PC vesicles. The results obtained from difference spectroscopy and gel chromatography support the notion that binding of amphiphilic ruthenium complexes is also predominantly hydrophobic in nature, which is determined primarily by the chain length of the alkyl tail. A recent study<sup>92</sup> on binding of alkylviologens of varying chain length ( $C_{12}MV^{2+}$ - $C_{18}MV^{2+}$ ) to cationic micelles has shown that the free energy change associated with displacement of the

alkylviologen from the aqueous phase to the micellar phase ( $\Delta G^\ddagger$ ) is 0.43 kcal/mol per methylene group of the viologen.

Hydrophobic adsorption of amphiphilic cobalt(III) complexes to PC vesicles was studied using membrane ultrafiltration techniques and atomic absorption spectroscopy. Due to the inherent adsorptive nature of the semipermeable filter membrane used, accurate measurement of vesicle-bound Co(III) complex concentrations was not possible. Correction factors obtained from vesicle-free solutions were required to calculate the true vesicle-bound Co concentration, assuming adsorption to the filter membrane is independent of binding to vesicles. Hence, substantial scattering is seen in the experimentally determined  $\sigma$  values (Figures 19, 20). Nonetheless, a quantitative treatment of the data was attempted by fitting to a simplified Stern model.

The derivation of the Stern equation is based on the recognition that adsorption of charged molecules to initially neutral membrane surfaces produces an electrostatic potential at the interface. Two simple theoretical approaches are possible to describe this adsorption process. The Langmuir model principally describes the hydrophobic binding of molecules to spatially fixed sites as a function of the adsorbing molecule concentration at the interface. Electrical effects produced are completely ignored, and the adsorbing ion concentration at the interface is set equivalent to the molecule concentration in the bulk phase. The other simple, more appropriate approach is to consider that the charges on the membrane are smeared uniformly over the surface giving rise to an average surface potential. The behavior of monovalent ions near the electrical interface is adequately described by the Gouy-Chapman theory of diffuse double layer, which states there is a

region near the interface where distribution of ions is determined by the balance between electrical and thermal forces. Oppositely charged ions tend to adhere to the interface, while ions of same charge are repelled. The surface potential therefore tends to lower the concentration of the adsorbing ions in the aqueous phase immediately adjacent to the surface according to the Boltzmann relation. If the adsorbing ion and the electrolytes in the solution are monovalent, the Gouy-Chapman model can be easily incorporated into the Langmuir adsorption isotherm to give a modified Stern expression that embodies the assumptions contained in the theories: (a) adsorbing ions are point charges; (b) adsorption sites are spatially fixed; (c) charge density is uniform over the surface; and (d) image effects which arise from insertion of ions from high dielectric medium (water) to low dielectric medium (membrane) are ignored. However, for adsorption of multivalent ions, the incorporation of these charge effects into the Langmuir model is not easily attainable. Binding of the multivalent ion to the surface not only increases the surface density ( $\sigma_s$ ) at a greater rate than the surface ion concentration, the resulting surface potential ( $\psi_0$ ) also increases faster, i.e., the adsorbing ion in the solution near the interface would experience a greater electrostatic repulsion. Since the Gouy-Chapman equation only describes the statistical distribution of the monovalent electrolytes near the interface, the description of the adsorbing ion near the interface requires a different Boltzmann relation than the electrolytes. The Stern model for multivalent ion adsorption to neutral membrane surfaces has not yet been developed.

Application of the Stern model has met with considerable success for monovalent ion adsorption.<sup>78,93,94</sup> In particular, binding of an

anionic fluorescent molecule, 2,6-toluidinylnaphthalenesulfonate (TNS) to PC vesicles was studied by gel chromatography<sup>95</sup> and was found to fit the Stern equation.<sup>78</sup> A dissociation constant of  $2 \times 10^{-4}$  M and a maximum number of binding sites of  $1/70 \text{ \AA}^2$  were reported. Surface potentials determined by two independent techniques were also found to agree with the Stern prediction. In general, the theory describes remarkably well the hydrophobic adsorption of monovalent ions to uncharged bilayer membranes.

Qualitatively, the results obtained from binding studies of tripositive amphiphilic cobalt complexes indicate hydrophobic binding (Figure 17) since  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CoOH}_2^{3+}$  ions which lack the alkyl chain do not bind to PC vesicles (Section 3.3). The binding parameters determined from fitting to the Stern equation assuming monovalent ion,  $\sigma^m = 1/285 \text{ \AA}^2$  for the shorter chain complex,  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$ , and  $\sigma^m = 1/167 \text{ \AA}^2$  for  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}$ , are consistent with the notion that binding is attained by insertion of the hydrophobic alkyl chain into the bilayer. The dissociation constants obtained,  $\sim 10^{-3}$  M, are one order of magnitude greater than TNS, which suggests binding is relatively weaker. This is also consistent with the notion that charge-charge repulsion between the tripositive cobalt ions on the membrane surface is greater than for TNS.

The assumption of monovalent ion binding in the present study to fit the Stern equation is incorrect since the adsorbing cobalt complexes are formally tripositive ions. However, the overall surface charge density might be lower than the valence of the ion indicates. The headgroup of PC is a zwitterion; the choline group being a positive quaternary ammonium ion and the phosphate group being a negative ion.

Hence the vesicle membrane surface formed from PC contains strong dipoles. Binding of charged molecules onto the surface would result in alignment of these dipoles according to the magnitude and the sign of the charged ions adsorbed. The oriented dipoles around the adsorbed ion would lower the charge of the ion, thus decreasing the overall effective surface charge density. Furthermore, the cobalt complexes are fairly "soft" ions; the charge at the metal center is somewhat delocalized around the ligands contributing to the diffusion of charges of the adsorbed ion. The reasonable fits of the binding data to the Stern equation assuming monovalent ion adsorption tend to support this argument.

#### 4.3 Permeabilities of Vesicle Bilayers

The general belief that phospholipid bilayer membranes have low ionic permeability is supported by a large body of experimental evidence. Numerous studies using vesicles and black lipid membranes have shown that in the absence of lipophilic carriers or ionophores, the transport of charged molecules across bilayers is slow.<sup>39,96,97</sup> This unfavorable process is mostly attributable to the high electrical resistance of the hydrocarbon layer ( $10^8$ - $10^{10} \Omega \text{ cm}^2$ ) stabilized by polar headgroups. Activation energies reported for ion diffusion are in the order of 15-30 kcal/mole.<sup>38</sup> Permeabilities of vesicles generally increase with increasing unsaturation and decreasing chain length. The presence of cis- double bonds and shorter acyl chains allows less ordered packing in the interior of the bilayer, thus increasing membrane fluidity. Fixed charges and the dielectric constant also play an important role in determining bilayer permeability. A number of studies<sup>97-100</sup> have shown that the presence of acidic groups on the



membrane surface increases cation diffusion and decreases anion diffusion, while the presence of excess positive charges has the opposite effect. It was also found that increasing the dielectric constant of an artificial bilayer increases its permeability to perchlorate and thiocyanate by a factor of 1000.<sup>101</sup> This enhancement of diffusion was ascribed to a large decrease in the Born charging energy, the electrostatic energy required to transfer ions from the aqueous phase into the center of the bilayer, which is directly dependent on the dielectric constants of the media and the width of the bilayer.

The results obtained from the entrapment experiments of various metal complexes by PC vesicles are in accord with the general observation that bilayers are impermeable to small ions. The entrapped molecules are trivalent transition metal ions coordinated in octahedral environments provided by various charged ligands. The overall charge of the complex can be regarded as fairly evenly distributed over the entire molecule. This is in contrast to amphiphiles, where ionicity is concentrated in the vicinity of the headgroups. Transport of hydrophilic complexes from one aqueous phase to the other aqueous phase, therefore, requires movement of the entire charged species across the water-lipid interface and the hydrocarbon interior.

In the entrapment studies, metal complexes in the external aqueous bulk medium were removed stepwise by successive filtrations. Each wash constituted a two-fold dilution in the external metal concentration, with the final dilution factor equal to  $2^n$ ,  $n$  being the number of washes. It can be seen that under this experimental constraint, the metal concentration in the retained vesicle solution should be reduced ( $10^3$ - $10^8$ -fold) to an undetectable level after extensive washing

(> 9 washes) if the metal complexes were freely permeable to the vesicles. However, atomic absorption measurements of the final vesicle solutions showed that the metal concentrations were reduced only 10-100-fold, which indicates retention by vesicles. Quantitatively, the percentage of retention increased as the charge of the complex increased. Since the PC concentration used (1-2 mM) was relatively constant for all the complexes except for  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  ions ( $\{\text{Cr}^{3+}\} = 7\text{mM}$ ), the retention percentages are reflective of the amount of complexes entrapped relative to each other. The PC concentration dependence of entrapment was not pursued in the present study.

The internal volume of a PC vesicle has been estimated to be 0.3  $\mu\text{l}/\mu\text{mole}$  of phospholipid by electron microscopy.<sup>79</sup> Using this value, the apparent concentrations of entrapped metal complexes in the aqueous phase of the vesicle were calculated (Table 4, column 8). The values obtained are 10-15-fold greater than the initial solution concentrations of the complexes. The origin of this apparent concentration effect is not known. Since the washing experiment with externally added  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  to preformed PC vesicles showed all the  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  ions were removed by filtration, binding of small ions to the vesicle surface was not observed by this technique. However, interaction of multivalent ions with vesicles is detected by more sensitive physical methods. Using deuterium and phosphorus magnetic resonance,<sup>102</sup> Akutsu and Seelig found that  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{La}^{3+}$  ions adsorb to synthetic dipalmitoylphosphatidylcholine (DPPC) vesicles, giving apparent binding constants of  $19\text{ M}^{-1}$  and  $120\text{ M}^{-1}$ , respectively. A similar type of moderate interaction between the metal complexes and PC vesicles might exist here. It is conceivable that metal complex adsorption at the inner vesicle membrane surface is

significant, thus giving rise to an apparent higher entrapped concentration. Using a modified form of the Adair equation<sup>103</sup> by assuming the ions, A, are bound to independent sites on the vesicle,

$$\bar{v} = n - \bar{v}/K[A] \quad (27)$$

where  $\bar{v}$  is the binding fraction,  $\bar{v} = [A]_{\text{bound}}/[PC]_{\text{total}}$ , n is the number of binding sites per vesicle, [A] is the ion concentration in the aqueous solution, and K is the binding constant, the binding ion concentration is calculated. Substituting values of  $n = 10^3$ ,  $[A] = 10^{-2}$  M,  $K = 10^2 \text{ M}^{-1}$ , and  $[PC]_{\text{total}} = 10^{-3}$  M,  $[A]_{\text{bound}} = 0.5$  M, which is similar to the calculated internal metal concentrations in the entrapment studies (Table 4).

Incorporation of  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  ions within anionic DHP vesicles was conclusively demonstrated by a combination of chromatographic, spectral, and filtration techniques. Clean separation of external  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  ions from DHP vesicles was achieved by gel chromatography. Both optical difference spectroscopy and atomic absorption spectroscopy showed the vesicles contained  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ ; ultrafiltration experiments demonstrated that diffusion of occluded  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  across the bilayer did not occur over a period of hours. Assuming spherical symmetry, the internal volume of a DHP vesicle is calculated to be  $2.3 \mu\text{l}/\mu\text{M}$  of DHP using  $250 \text{ \AA}$  as the internal radius. Under the present experimental condition, the maximal ferricyanide incorporation should give an apparent solution concentration of 0.12-0.6 mM, which is an order of magnitude greater than the experimentally determined value (4-40  $\mu\text{M}$ ). This discrepancy suggests that vesicle size might be smaller than the measured hydrodynamic

radii indicate. A recent study of DHP vesicles by light scattering spectroscopy<sup>104</sup> strongly suggests that a small fraction (1-2%) of large scatterers in the size distribution could give a fictitiously large hydrodynamic radius for the major component. Alternatively, the low apparent entrapped  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  concentrations could be due to its partial exclusion from the vesicle interior during formation of the enclosed bilayer arising from charge repulsion from the bilayer.

In contrast to  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ ,  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  ions bound to inner DHP vesicle surfaces diffuse slowly across the bilayer, as can be detected by external dithionite reduction. Methyl viologen translocated to the external surface is also surface-bound as indicated by its spectral properties, i.e., monomeric viologen radical cation forms upon one-electron reduction. The results obtained from the temperature-dependent study of  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  reduction by dithionite show that passive transmembrane diffusion does not occur at an appreciable rate below 25°C (Figure 24), but becomes rapid at higher temperatures, suggesting that movement of adsorbed  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  into the hydrocarbon phase has a high energy barrier. The apparent activation energy from initial rate data obtained at 25°C and 35°C is 30 kcal/mole. It has been proposed that Arrhenius activation energies for transmembrane ion diffusion are generally high because temperature-dependent changes in the membrane increase membrane fluidity in this temperature range (25-35°C).<sup>38</sup> Although the major phase transition temperature for DHP has been estimated to be 60°C,<sup>76</sup> localized changes in the bilayer structure could occur at lower temperatures which give rise to increased membrane fluidity. Furthermore, external addition of hydroxylic amines to asymmetric  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicle assemblies also increases internal  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  diffusion. This implies

that major changes at the interface due to the adsorption of amines, probably in the headgroup orientation and the electrostatic potential, can lower the energy barrier for viologen transport.

These results, in addition to photostimulated  $MV^{2+}$  diffusion which will be discussed in detail, suggest that enhancement of viologen movement is probably due to increase in the bilayer fluidity. This hypothesis can probably be tested by incorporating cholesterol in the bilayer. Physical studies have shown that when cholesterol is present in bilayer membranes, thermal molecular motion in the region of the first 8-10 carbon atoms of the acyl chain from the lipid-water interface is more restricted and the headgroups are more closely packed, producing a more perpendicular orientation and a thicker membrane.<sup>105</sup> This effect tends to lower the membrane permeability. Moreover, activation energies for  $MV^{2+}$  diffusion in membranes with varying composition should provide insight into the diffusion mechanism. Comparative studies on diffusion of electrolytes and nonelectrolytes gave evidence that ions diffuse via a different pathway than that of nonelectrolytes;<sup>38</sup> incorporation of cholesterol decreased the activation energies for ions drastically (from 30 to 15 kcal/mole), while it had only a small effect on nonelectrolyte diffusion.

#### **4.4 Photoinduced Diffusion of Methyl Viologen Across**

##### **DHP Vesicle Bilayers**

Photostimulated diffusion of methyl viologen across membrane bilayers in asymmetrically organized DHP vesicles is enhanced by binding photosensitizer to the opposite vesicle surface. Continuous illumination of either  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  or  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  ions electrostatically bound to the outer surface causes migration of internally bound  $MV^{2+}$  ions to the

outer surface as detected by external dithionite reduction. This enhancement does not occur in the absence of light or in illuminated vesicles that contain entrapped  $MV^{2+}$  but lack vesicle-bound photosensitizer. Since the physical properties of the asymmetrically organized DHP vesicles appear to be unchanged by illumination, and diffusion ceases when illuminated vesicles are removed from the light, diffusion is not due to photodegradative damage of the vesicle membrane. The requirement for vesicle-bound sensitizer is demonstrated by the absence of detectable enhancement of viologen diffusion in illuminating asymmetrically labeled vesicle solution containing  $ZnTPPS^{4-}$ , an unbound sensitizer. The wavelength dependence of diffusion rates on the light source suggests that the driving force is directly related to the photoenergy captured by the bound sensitizer. The relatively large apparent activation energy (19.5 kcal/mole) is also comparable to the activation energy estimated for the passive thermal diffusion (21.2 kcal/mole). Hence, collectively, these results strongly suggest the mechanism(s) of photoinduced viologen diffusion involves localized heating arising from nonradiative deactivation of the photoexcited bound sensitizer. Although the molecular details are not delineated, one could speculate that the heat dissipation by the photoexcited sensitizer to the microenvironment in the bilayer structure causes significant increase in the membrane fluidity which leads to enhancement of viologen movement. A recent study<sup>76</sup> of phase transition temperatures in DHP vesicles has found that the quenching rates of vesicle-incorporated fluorescence probes in the cooling cycle were different from that in the initial heating cycle. This hysteresis suggests that the bilayer structure was significantly altered by heat which might account for its

enhanced fluidity. The diffusion mechanism also appears to be sensitive to the aqueous bulk medium. Vesicles prepared in hydroxylic amine buffers exhibit slightly higher  $MV^{2+}$  diffusion rates than vesicles prepared in water (Table 7). Light scattering spectroscopy<sup>81</sup> has shown that DHP vesicles formed in water are slightly larger than those formed in buffers. Apparently, adsorption of cosurfactant amine molecules in the bilayer-water interface not only stabilizes the headgroups, but also alters the bilayer structure to the extent that its fluidity is promoted.

Photoinduced electron transfer has been reported between donor and acceptor molecules separated by bilayer membranes.<sup>22,68,106</sup> Transmembrane electron exchange between amphiphilic derivatives of  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+/3+}$  has been proposed to account for photosensitized reduction of externally bound N-methyl-N'-heptylbipyridium ion ( $C_7MV^{2+}$ ) by encapsulated EDTA in PC vesicles.<sup>107</sup> Similarly, photoreduction of internally bound  $MV^{2+}$  by externally bound  $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  in DHP vesicles was interpreted as direct transmembrane electron transfer from photoexcited ruthenium to acceptor.<sup>68</sup> These studies, however, did not demonstrate unambiguously transmembrane electron transfer because the possibility of photostimulated diffusion of the redox species across the bilayer was not investigated. Furthermore, to account for the measured overall redox rates in these two systems, it is necessary that electron transfer occur with apparent first-order rates in the order of  $10^5 \text{ s}^{-1}$ . From studies of electron transfer through fatty acid monolayers and multilayers, Kuhn has developed a tunneling model to describe the transfer mechanisms.<sup>108</sup> The electron is allowed to hop to intermediate interlayer sites located at the interface between hydrocarbon chains. Here, the transfer rate

from photoexcited  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$  at the outer surface to  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  at the inner surface of the DHP vesicle can be calculated using the following equation:  $\tau = Ae^{2\alpha d}$ . The tunneling relaxation time,  $\tau$ , which is the inverse of the first-order transfer rate constant,  $k$ , is related by  $A$ , a constant term that contains the encounter frequency, orientation factor, and densities of states:  $d$ , the transfer distance, and  $\alpha$ , a barrier height term that corresponds to the difference of energy between the height of a square barrier and the linear momentum of the impinging electron perpendicular to the barrier, i.e.,

$$\alpha = \sqrt{2m\varphi}/\hbar \quad (28)$$

where  $m$  is the mass of electron,  $\hbar$  is the Planck's constant divided by  $2\pi$ , and  $\varphi$  is the difference between the potential barrier height and the electron's kinetic energy,  $p^2/2m$  in the direction perpendicular to the barrier. Using experimentally determined barrier heights for photoexcited  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$  (1.6 eV,<sup>109</sup> which corresponds to  $\alpha = 0.6 \text{ \AA}^{-1}$ ), a transfer distance of 20  $\text{\AA}$  (the distance from the vesicle surface to an intermediate sites in the hydrocarbon interface), and a pre-exponential factor of  $10^{-13}$  s, the electron transfer rate constant calculated,  $k < 10^2 \text{ s}^{-1}$ , is several orders of magnitude smaller than the required rate. Hence, earlier observations that were taken as indicative of transmembrane electron transfer are inconsistent with theoretical expectations. Hurst and coworkers<sup>91</sup> have studied the transient kinetics of asymmetrically organized  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in buffer solutions using either  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$  or  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  as sensitizer. No evidence for photo-induced transmembrane electron transfer was found; no detectable buildup of  $\text{MV}^+$  or quenching of ruthenium luminescence could be observed in the



first several laser pulses in  $MV^{2+}/DHP/Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$  vesicle assemblies<sup>69</sup> although repeated pulsing or aging of the samples resulted in measurable electron transfer products.<sup>68</sup> Likewise, the complex triplet state deactivation of photoexcited vesicle-bound  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ , which can be resolved by three concurrent first-order processes, is unaffected by incorporation of  $MV^{2+}$  bound to the opposite surface, although photoexcited  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  is quenched by viologens when bound to the same surface.<sup>91</sup> An alternative explanation to account for the photoreduction of viologen in illumination of vesicle-bound sensitizer, therefore, is transmembrane diffusion of  $MV^{2+}$ , followed by oxidative quenching of photoexcited sensitizer bound to the same surface.

Photostimulated diffusional processes in bilayer membranes can be further studied by using membrane-bound sensitizers that are incapable of redox quenching or energy transfer when photoexcited. This requirement should limit the deactivation of the photoexcited sensitizer to pathways that are more likely to give rise to localized heating effects. Binding of the chromophore to different regions in the membrane bilayer, i.e., hydrophobic interior or hydrophilic interface, should provide insight into the nature of enhanced membrane fluidity. Conversely, restriction of molecular motion in the hydrocarbon chains can be achieved by incorporation of cholesterol, which should have a pronounced effect on molecular diffusion. In addition, the photoenergy requirement can be more accurately assessed by comparison of sensitizers that have vastly different light-capturing capabilities, i.e., that have different optical absorption spectra. These proposed studies, therefore, should be useful in understanding the mechanism(s) of photoinduced diffusion, which has potentially important implications in photobiological systems.

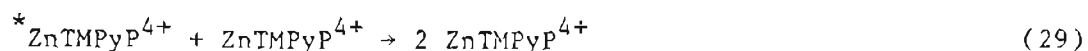
#### 4.5 Deactivation of Zn(II) Porphyrin Excited States

Photoexcited  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  ion undergoes exponential decay in PC vesicle solutions. The lifetime obtained (254  $\mu\text{sec}$ ) is similar to values reported for excited triplet deactivation in homogeneous buffer solutions<sup>82,83</sup> ( $\tau = 100\text{--}222 \mu\text{sec}$ ). The lack of appreciable adsorption of the highly charged porphyrin molecule to neutral PC vesicle surfaces shown by various binding techniques indicates that deactivation of the excited Zn(II) porphyrin ion in PC vesicle suspensions is very similar to that in homogeneous solutions. Likewise, the non-binding Zn(II) porphyrin,  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ , in anionic DHP vesicle solutions also exhibits simple first-order relaxation when photoexcited ( $\tau = 71 \mu\text{sec}$ ).<sup>91</sup> The conclusion drawn from these results, then, is that in the absence of redox quenchers, spontaneous decay, which is due mostly to impurity quenching of the triplet state, is the predominant pathway for deactivation of photoexcited Zn(II) porphyrins in solutions where binding to vesicles is negligible.

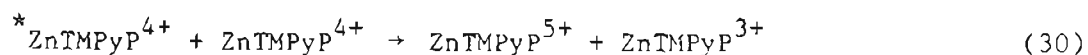
Complex deactivation has been shown to occur following photoexcitation of DHP vesicle-bound  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  ion by laser flash photolysis.<sup>91</sup> There appear to be three distinct independent relaxation processes on timescales that are separable by about an order of magnitude (2  $\mu\text{sec}$ –200  $\mu\text{sec}$ ). This claim is supported by three pieces of experimental evidence. First, the minimal kinetic scheme that can account quantitatively for the decay curves requires use of three concurrent first-order relaxation processes (Figure 54). The resolved rate constants are reproduced in Table 22. Secondly, transient spectra of photochemical intermediates formed at various times after laser pulse show three absorbing species (Figure 55); the rapidly ( $\tau = 2 \mu\text{sec}$ ) and

slowly ( $t = 200 \mu\text{sec}$ ) decaying components have broad absorption in the near-infrared region of the optical spectrum which is attributable to porphyrin triplet ions,<sup>110</sup> whereas the intermediate component ( $t = 20 \mu\text{sec}$ ) which has an absorption maxima around 740 nm, is indicative of porphyrin  $\pi$ -cation and  $\pi$ -anion formation.<sup>111,112</sup> The existence of three decaying components is also confirmed from the different quenching behavior of the photoexcited intermediates by  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  bound to the same vesicle surface. This aspect will be discussed later (Section 4.6.2).

We have proposed mechanisms for the three photoexcited Zn(II) porphyrin deactivation pathways.<sup>91</sup> The rapidly decaying pathway of vesicle-bound  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  triplet ion is attributed to concentration quenching in which the photoexcited porphyrin is deactivated by reacting with one of its neighboring ground state molecules, i.e.,



The intermediate pathway is ascribable to ionogenesis in which charge transfer between a photoexcited and a ground state porphyrin yields its  $\pi$  ion pair, i.e.,



The slowly decaying component which has first-order deactivation rates ( $1.9-5.6 \times 10^3 \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) similar to its decay in homogeneous solutions, suggests it is spontaneous decay of the triplet state, i.e.,



The multiplicity of deactivation mechanisms in DHP-bound Zn(II) porphyrin is attributable to the immobilization of the sensitizer on the vesicle surface. The mobility of the excited triplet ion on the vesicle surface has been estimated<sup>83</sup> based on its diffusion kinetics on micellar surfaces.<sup>113,114</sup> Assuming a surface viscosity,  $\eta = 15$  cp,<sup>113</sup> and molecule radius,  $\gamma = 10$  Å, the diffusion coefficient,  $D$ , is calculated to be  $5 \times 10^{-7}$  cm<sup>2</sup> sec<sup>-1</sup> using the following equation:<sup>115</sup>

$$D = RT/2\pi\eta\gamma N \quad (32)$$

where  $R = 8.3 \times 10^7$  erg-deg<sup>-1</sup> mole<sup>-1</sup>,  $T = 293$  K, and  $N = 6 \times 10^{23}$  mole<sup>-1</sup>. Based on its normal triplet lifetime,  $\tau = 2 \times 10^{-4}$ , a mean square displacement for Zn(II) porphyrin during its triplet lifetime,  $(\overline{\Delta X^2})^{1/2} = 1.1 \times 10^3$  Å, is calculated using

$$(\overline{\Delta X^2})^{1/2} = (2Dt)^{1/2} \quad (33)$$

This displacement is far greater than the average separation of Zn(II) porphyrin under the reported experimental conditions (Table 22). If the porphyrin molecules are randomly distributed on the vesicle surface, and their surface diffusion rates are normal, multiple collisions should occur within its triplet lifetime, yet a substantial fraction of the triplet ion is observed to decay by simple first-order kinetics and the measured rate constant ( $k_3$ ) is nearly independent of the surface concentration of Zn(II) porphyrin, indicating that collisional quenching cannot be encounter-controlled. This suggests either surface diffusion

of the  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  is anomalously slow or the metalloporphyrin forms aggregates on the vesicle surface. The existence of optically undetectable aggregates has been proposed by Cellarius and Mauzerall to explain fluorescence quenching in pheophytin bound to polystyrene particles.<sup>116</sup> The presence of similar types of aggregates that have an identical absorption spectrum to the monomer could account for the rapid deactivation pathway ( $k_1$ ) observed in vesicle-bound porphyrin ions.

Photoionization of Zn(II) porphyrins in homogeneous solution has been studied.<sup>117</sup> Employing transient conductimetry, Ballard and Mauzerall have observed  $\pi$ -ion pair formation from photoexcited Zn(II)octaethylporphyrin (ZnOEP) (Eq. 30). Based on the electrochemical potentials of ZnOEP and its photoexcitation energies obtained from emission spectra, they estimated the ZnOEP triplet state as 460 mv below the ion pair, while the singlet state is almost isoenergetic (90 mv). These values suggest the singlet state is more likely to produce the ion pair. However, the authors argued that correlation of electrochemical redox potentials to spectroscopic energies is poor because entropy effects are ignored, and furthermore, general application of pseudo-thermodynamic treatments to irreversible processes such as tunneling, relaxation, and multistep encounter-controlled reactions is inappropriate. Therefore, porphyrin excited state reactivities cannot be properly assessed using redox potentials. A similar situation exists in the ionogenesis pathway of DHP-bound photoexcited  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  deactivation. The formation of the ion pair from two  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  ground state molecules requires 2.03 eV<sup>110</sup> while the excited singlet and triplet states lie 2.0 and 1.6 eV above the ground state, respectively.<sup>83,110</sup> Again, these values seem to favor electron transfer from the singlet state, but as

discussed above, conclusions drawn from energetic considerations could be incorrect. This problem can only be resolved by direct examination of the porphyrin singlet state lifetimes and kinetic behavior.

#### 4.6 Photoreduction of Viologen Dications in Vesicle Assemblies

##### 4.6.1. General Observations

One of the key elements of light-driven charge separation in organized media is the production of relatively long-lived high energy intermediates capable of useful chemical work. Viologens in the reduced free radical form have suitable reduction potentials ( $MV^{2+}/MV^{\cdot+} = -0.46$  v, pH 7.4) to meet the thermodynamic requirement for reduction of water to molecular hydrogen in neutral or acidic media, i.e.,  $H^+ + e^- \rightarrow 1/2 H_2$ ,  $E^{\circ} = -0.41$  v, pH 7. For this reason, methyl viologen and its amphiphilic derivatives have been employed extensively as charge relays in photolytic redox processes.

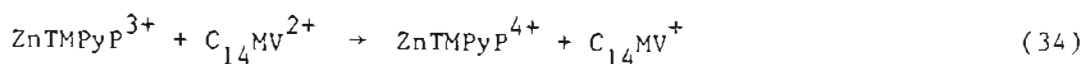
Oxidative quenching of photoexcited sensitizers by viologens in homogeneous solutions and microphase systems has been investigated.<sup>22,82,83,91,106,118,119</sup> In particular, triplet-excited  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  ion has been shown to undergo one-electron oxidation by  $MV^{2+}$ , with  $k_Q = 1.8 \times 10^7 M^{-1} s^{-1}$  at 23°C in phthalate buffer, pH 5.0,  $\mu = 0.05$  M (NaCl).<sup>83</sup> A similar quenching rate was obtained ( $k_Q = 5.3 \times 10^7 M^{-1} s^{-1}$ ) by  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  in 0.05 M TEOA, pH 7.8 at 23°C.<sup>91</sup> In homogeneous solutions, photoreduced viologen formation is generally detectable by the appearance of an absorbing species below 700 nm in the optical spectrum which forms at a rate identical to the deactivation of the excited sensitizer.

##### 4.6.2 Quenching of photoexcited $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ ions in DHP vesicles

The redox quenching behavior of photoexcited Zn(II) porphyrins is drastically altered in the presence of anionic DHP vesicles.<sup>91</sup> The

various photochemical intermediates formed by photoexcitation of DHP-bound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> (Section 4.5) exhibit vastly different quenching behavior by bound viologen. Deactivation rates corresponding to the intermediate and slow pathways were found to increase upon addition of C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> to DHP vesicle solutions, while the rate of the fast decaying component was unaffected. Bimolecular quenching was observed for the intermediate component, with  $k_Q = 1.7 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , obtained from the Stern-Volmer plot (Figure 56a). Reaction of the slowly-decaying component, however, appears to be more complex. Saturation was observed in the Stern-Volmer plot (Figure 56b) which has a limiting first order rate constant of about  $10^3 \text{ s}^{-1}$ , suggesting that the quenching might be controlled by diffusional processes on the vesicle surface. This is consistent with the notion that reactions in micelles and vesicles are often limited by the free diffusion of the reacting species along the surface.

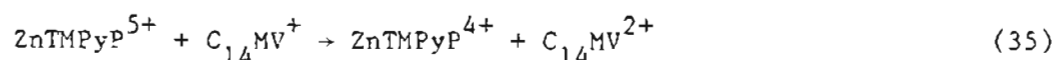
The intermediate pathway in DHP-bound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> deactivation has been ascribed to ionogenesis (Section 4.5). The quenching reaction can therefore be described as donation of an electron from the ZnTMPyP<sup>3+</sup>  $\pi$ -anion to the acceptor molecule, C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, i.e.,



The rate constant measured ( $k_1 = 1.7 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) is several orders of magnitude larger than the estimated upper limit ( $10^6 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) for diffusive reaction rates on vesicle surfaces<sup>91</sup> suggesting that the quenching reaction is not surface-encounter controlled. This implies that at least one of the reactants is no longer vesicle bound. Since

the alkylviologen is strongly bound by all criteria, formation of the  $\pi$ -anion must be followed by its release from the vesicle surface. This claim is supported by the similar fast quenching rates observed in other vesicle systems where the sensitizer does not adhere to the vesicle surface. Oxidative quenching data of unbound ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> excited triplet ions by DHP-bound viologens are given in Table 23. Both quenching constants,  $2.5 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$  for MV<sup>2+</sup>, and  $2.4 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$  for C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, are comparable to the  $\pi$ -anion quenching by C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, but are in direct contrast with the slow quenching of the bound ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> triplet ion by bound C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>. These results strongly suggest that formation of charge-separated species will be effective only if one member of the redox pair is excluded from the surface.

Reduced viologen radical cation is not detected in the transient spectra of the oxidatively quenched Zn(II) porphyrin (Figure 57) as indicated by the absence of appreciable growth at 610 nm, suggesting that it is rapidly consumed. One plausible explanation is its reoxidation by the  $\pi$ -cation, i.e.,



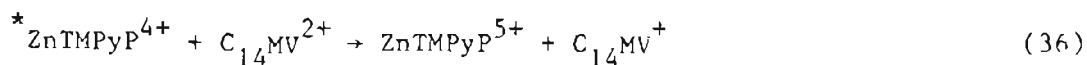
Since both reactants are probably vesicle-bound, their recombination is also expected to be surface-encounter controlled,  $k \leq 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ . However, the lack of detectable C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>+</sup> formation following laser pulse suggests it is a very efficient reaction. It has been suggested that the apparent unusual fast reaction is due to its high exothermicity<sup>91</sup>;  $\Delta E^\circ$  for Eq. 35 is estimated to be 1.64 eV.<sup>110</sup> More detailed information on the effective charges and dielectric strength of the vesicle



interface is required to understand the kinetic nature of this recombination reaction.

Mobilities of the ionogenic and redox products along the vesicle surface must be important in determining their fate. The porphyrin  $\pi^-$  anion, with its added electron residing primarily on the porphyrin periphery, should increase the negative character of the ring where it will encounter charge repulsion by the anionic vesicle head groups, thus promoting its expulsion from the surface. Similarly, the reduced viologen should also have a greater surface diffusion rate than its oxidized form. Presumably, electrostatic forces are considerably less, although the hydrophobic character of amphiphilic viologen binding should not be affected. On the contrary, the porphyrin  $\pi^-$ -cation should exhibit stronger binding since porphyrin binding is primarily electrostatic in nature.

It can be seen that combining reactions (34) and (35) results in very effective charge recombination of the porphyrin  $\pi^-$ -ion pair using viologen as the relay. Thus the only viable pathway to photogenerate net viologen free radical in vesicles containing both bound sensitizer and acceptor is by slow quenching of the bound porphyrin triplet ion, i.e.,



This reaction, however, is relatively slow compared to the rapid cyclic back reactions (34 and 35); therefore the net yield of reduced viologen should be low. Consistent with this expectation, inefficient formation of redox products by oxidative quenching was observed in steady-state

photolysis experiments when both sensitizer and acceptor molecules were adsorbed to the vesicle.<sup>91</sup> In homogeneous buffer solutions, production of radical was fast and efficient for ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> photosensitized reduction of both MV<sup>2+</sup> and C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, but in the presence of DHP vesicles, both the rate and extent of radical production were reduced (Figure 58). Net photoproduction of viologen radical was possible in these experiments because a sacrificial donor was included to cycle the sensitizer.

#### 4.6.3 Quenching of photoexcited ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> ions in PC vesicles

Oxidative quenching of photoexcited ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> ions by C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> ions adsorbed onto PC vesicles has been investigated by laser flash photolysis. Viologen radical formation was shown to occur concomitantly with Zn(II) porphyrin triplet deactivation, followed by slow recombination with ZnTMPyP<sup>5+</sup>  $\pi$ -cation in the absence of donor (Figure 40). Kinetic complexity was indicated from the rate data; triplet decay caused by viologen quenching did not follow strictly first-order kinetics, and deviation from strictly second-order kinetics was observed in the back electron reaction. Furthermore, triplet deactivation also increased with surface concentration of viologen. The origin of this rate behavior is not known. Non-linear behavior in oxidative quenching of ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> in homogeneous solutions has previously been observed and was attributed to instability of the ZnTMPyP<sup>5+</sup> ion.<sup>120</sup> Non-exponential decay in oxidative quenching of PC vesicle-bound chlorophyll was also observed and has been suggested to be caused by diffusive effects arising from the high apparent viscosity of the vesicle.<sup>121</sup> These rationalizations, however, do not appear to be pertinent to the present study since deactivation of the ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> triplet state in PC vesicle suspensions and oxidative quenching of ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> triplet ions by

DHP-bound  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  (discussed later) appear well behaved, and the Zn(II) porphyrins are not vesicle-bound. Alternatively, the kinetic anomalies observed in this Zn(II) porphyrin-viologen-PC vesicle system could be due to heterogeneous binding of viologen. Light scattering measurements reveal that PC vesicles are less homogeneous than DHP vesicles (Figure 3), suggesting that the curvature might be a consequence of different reactivities of viologens located in different microenvironments.

The experimentally obtained bimolecular quenching constant for ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> by PC-bound  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ ,  $k_Q = 1.2 \times 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , is similar to that reported for  $MV^{2+}$  ( $2 \times 10^6 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ),<sup>83</sup> and about ten-fold smaller than  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  ( $1.8 \times 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ )<sup>35</sup> in buffer solutions. This result is consistent with the notion that quenching of an unbound photoexcited sensitizer in vesicle systems is similar to that in homogeneous solution. The slightly smaller observed quenching rate might be due to slower diffusion of PC vesicles in solution because of their larger size, which would give rise to a lower encounter-controlled frequency. Calculations of the encounter-controlled rate constant based on the Debye equation,<sup>122</sup>

$$k_D = \left( \frac{\delta}{\delta - 1} \right) \frac{4\pi N^{\circ} a (D_A + D_B)}{10^3} \quad (37)$$

however, indicate that the quenching reaction is probably not encounter-controlled.

In the above equation,  $D_A$  and  $D_B$  are diffusion coefficients of the reactant ions,  $a$  is the internuclear distance,  $N^{\circ}$  is the Avogadro number

and  $\delta/(e^\delta - 1)$  is an interionic factor;  $\delta$  is obtained based on the charges  $Z_A$  and  $Z_B$  of the ions,

$$\delta = \frac{Z_A Z_B e^2}{a \epsilon k T} \quad (38)$$

where  $\epsilon$  is the medium dielectric constant (78 for water),  $e$  is the unit charge ( $4.8 \times 10^{-10}$  esu),  $k$  is the Boltzmann constant ( $1.38 \times 10^{-16}$  erg° K<sup>-1</sup>), and  $T$  is the Kelvin temperature.

Using a diffusion coefficient,  $D = 2 \times 10^{-6}$  cm<sup>2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, for ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> and C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, an interionic factor of 0.085 based on the positive charges of the ions, an internuclear distance of 15 Å, and at 298 K, the encounter-controlled rate constant calculated is  $3.8 \times 10^8$  M<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>. Similarly, assuming the same internuclear distance between ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> and vesicle-bound C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>,  $k = 2.8 \times 10^7$  M<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, is calculated for PC-bound viologen using the same parameters except that the diffusion coefficient for C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> is replaced by  $D_{PC} = 1.87 \times 10^{-7}$  cm<sup>2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>.<sup>33</sup> These rate constants are about an order of magnitude greater than the experimental values which suggest that orientation effects might exist. This is also consistent with the observation that the quenching rate constant increases with surface viologen concentration (Table 12). Although this is a small dependence, nonetheless it suggests that quenching not only depends on the favorable collision between excited porphyrin and vesicle, but also the localized concentration of MV<sup>2+</sup> bound to the outer vesicle surface. The rate constant for back electron transfer between the PC-bound viologen radical and ZnTMPyP<sup>5+</sup>  $\pi$ -cation ( $1.5 \times 10^8 - 1.5 \times 10^9$  M<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>) is only slightly slower than that observed in homogeneous solution ( $10^9 - 10^{11}$  M<sup>-1</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>). Since the viologen radical cation is

bound, this suggests that the PC-vesicle surface does not appreciably inhibit approach of the  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{5+}$   $\pi$ -cations. Lifetime enhancements of charge-separated ions have been observed in ionic micelles in which the reduced viologen is rapidly solubilized in the surfactant assembly while the sensitizer cation is expelled from the charged interface.<sup>20,35</sup> The recombination rates are retarded by several orders of magnitude ( $k \leq 10^7 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ). In the present vesicle system, however, repulsion of the porphyrin  $\pi$ -cation from the vesicle surface should be small because the vesicle surface is only slightly positively charged due to the adsorption of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  ions, and less cationic when the viologen is reduced. Recombination of the geminate redox pair,  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  and  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{5+}$ , therefore, should be relatively rapid.

Qualitatively, results from continuous illumination studies of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  substantiate the claim that photoreduction of viologen will be less efficient in the presence of PC vesicles. Initial rates of net viologen radical formation obtained in the presence of externally added donor EDTA in PC vesicles ( $R_i = 0.29\text{--}0.90 \times 10^{-6} \text{ M s}^{-1}$ ) are about an order of magnitude slower than that obtained in buffer solutions only under otherwise identical conditions ( $R_i = 8 \times 10^{-6} \text{ M s}^{-1}$ ). Although the physical parameters were not completely assessed in these experiments, i.e., there were no systematic studies of the viologen concentration and viologen/PC dependence on the rate of net viologen radical formation, the apparent scatter seen in the rate data in different preparations (Table 11) suggests substantial heterogeneity in the system. Furthermore, the oxidative quenching and back electron transfer constants obtained are very similar to those in homogeneous solution, suggesting that the primary cause of lower net yield of

viologen radical in PC vesicles is probably due to the relatively inefficient reduction of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{5+}$  by the sacrificial donor (Section 4.7, eq. 43). This implies that EDTA is excluded from the vesicle surface where back reaction competes with net reduction of the viologen.

#### 4.6.4 Quenching of photoexcited $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ ions in DHP vesicles

Oxidative quenching of the tetraanionic Zn(II) porphyrin triplet ions,  $^3\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ , by DHP vesicle-bound viologens is kinetically well-behaved. Transitory viologen radical cation formation is clearly visible at 600 nm concurrent with triplet decay at 890 nm (Figure 59) in the absence of electron donors. Stern-Volmer rate laws are observed for both  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  and  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$  (Table 23). The back electron transfer reaction also appears to proceed by a second-order pathway.<sup>91</sup> These reactions are remarkable because photoinitiated electron transfer products for this reaction are not generally observed in homogeneous solution<sup>82,119</sup> where ion association between porphyrin and viologen gives rise to static quenching of the photoexcited porphyrin. At sufficiently high concentration levels (1 mM), methyl viologen dications have been shown to form ion pairs with  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  and  $\text{PdTPPS}^{4-}$  porphyrin ion in sodium chloride solution, as detected by bathochromic shifts in the optical absorption spectra of the chromophores.<sup>119</sup> Photoexcitation of the sensitizer leads to efficient electron displacement from the porphyrin periphery to the viologen. However, the inability of the redox pair to separate during their lifetimes results in rapid recombination of the transfer products. Also, in very dilute viologen solutions in which association with ground state porphyrin is negligible (< 7%), transient species are not detectable by flash photolysis following oxidative quenching.<sup>119</sup> This observation is attributed to the formation of an

encounter complex during the quenching process. Thus, regardless of the origin of complexation, very rapid back transfer competes with separation of the ions, preventing escape of photoreduced viologen into the bulk solution.

In contrast, the DHP vesicle, by preferentially binding the viologen while excluding the  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  ion from its anionic surface, prevents ion complexation and thereby enables the separation of the electron transfer products. The measured quenching rates of  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  triplet by  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  and  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$  (Table 23) indicate that the quenching process is retarded by increasing the hydrophobicity of the quencher. This suggests that  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$  binds to a region on the vesicle surface that is less accessible to the sensitizer. Presumably, insertion of the alkyl chain into the bilayer could orient the viologen head group more deeply within the interfacial layer; as a result, close approach by the porphyrin is hindered. Examination of the initial porphyrin triplet formation in the presence of quenchers also revealed that degree of binding to the vesicle and the sensitizer is different for  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ .<sup>91</sup> The amplitudinal decrease in initially formed triplet ion upon addition of viologen is a measure of the amount of triplet that is statically quenched by complexation. It was found that complexation with  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  was only 10% at the highest concentration studied (0.2 mM), whereas  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$  gave 50% at the same concentration, and reached 75% up to 0.6 mM viologen. This result is somewhat intriguing since alkyl substituents were found to strengthen association with micelles.<sup>35</sup> In this case, increasing the hydrophobicity of the viologen not only enhances vesicle binding, but also appears to promote the complexation with  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  to a greater extent. This observation suggests that ion association between

viologen and ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> involves hydrophobic forces in addition to electrostatic attraction.

Facile photoproduction of viologen radical sensitized by ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> in DHP vesicles is also confirmed by steady-state photolysis. Under continuous illumination in the presence of sacrificial donors, prompt formation of viologen radical is detected spectrophotometrically. As discussed above, the lifetimes of charge-separated ions are enhanced by the negatively charged interfacial boundary provided by the vesicle. This molecular organization, hence, offers a tractable system to study photoinitiated transmembrane redox processes. By utilizing viologens that are bound to both inner and outer vesicle surfaces as charge relays, oxidative and reductive reactions can be selectively carried out in different vesicle microphase regions and evidence of electron transport across the bilayer can be sought. A system using Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> occluded within the internal aqueous compartment of the vesicle as an electron scavenger was investigated and will be discussed later (Section 4.8).

#### 4.7 Photochemical Side Reactions

The principal deactivation pathway of unbound photoexcited Zn(II) porphyrins (ZnP) in vesicle systems containing viologens and electron donors is oxidative quenching, as shown by the formation of net viologen radical under continuous illumination. However significant irreversible bleaching of the sensitizer was also observed, specifically with ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> in PC vesicle solutions (0.05 M PO<sub>4</sub><sup>2-</sup>, pH 6.5) containing bound C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> and EDTA, and ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> in DHP vesicle solutions (0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8) containing C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> and tricine. The substantial loss of Soret band intensities indicates that the  $\pi$ -conjugated electron system of the



porphyrin is no longer intact. Photobleaching of Zn(II) porphyrins has been reported in both homogeneous and vesicle solutions.<sup>83,91</sup> The destruction of the chromophore during illumination in the absence of oxidative quencher but in the presence of electron donor has been attributed to extensive reduction of the porphyrin giving rise to dihydro- and tetrahydroporphyrin derivatives.<sup>83</sup> The photochemical pathways to form these reduction products have been ascribed to the disproportionation of the reduced porphyrin  $\pi$ -anion in the presence of hydrogen ions, i.e.,



and further reduction by the donor, D,



following reductive quenching of the photoexcited porphyrin triplet by the donor, i.e.,



Bimolecular reductive quenching of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  triplet ion in solution by TEOA and EDTA has been observed, with  $k_Q = 4 \times 10^3 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$  (TEOA = 0.05–1.0 M, pH 7.8,  $\mu = 0.5((\text{CH}_3)_4\text{NCl})$ , 23°C) for TEOA,<sup>83</sup> and  $k_Q = 1.7 \times 10^5 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$  at 23°C,  $\mu = 0.05 \text{ M}$  for EDTA.<sup>83</sup> These rates are several orders of magnitude slower than the oxidative quenching by viologens, suggesting that in the presence of both viologen and donor the oxidative

process should be more favorable. This is confirmed by retardation of bleaching in solutions containing  $MV^{2+}$ , EDTA and  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ .<sup>82,83</sup> Hence, in a three-component system that contains excited sensitizer  $S^*$ , acceptor A, and donor D, the major reaction sequence is



As can be seen, the role of the donor in systems in which oxidative quenching is efficient is to regenerate the ground state sensitizer.

The observed bleaching of  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  and  $ZnTPPS^{4-}$  in vesicle solutions containing viologens and donors suggest that the protective action of viologen must be less than that in homogeneous solution. Reductive quenching of the  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  triplet in PC vesicles is confirmed by the four-fold increase in the decay rate in the presence of 1 mM EDTA (Figure 39). This rate increase is higher than previously reported values under other conditions, and can account for the enhanced bleaching of  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  in the illumination experiments. Presumably this enhancement of bleaching is due to the higher rate of porphyrin  $\pi$ -anion production in the presence of EDTA.

#### 4.8 Photoinitiated Transmembrane Electron Transfer

A common feature found in several reports of photoinduced oxidation-reduction across vesicle bilayers is that the photosensitizer is vesicle-bound.<sup>22,68,106</sup> Net redox between donor and acceptor molecules that are adsorbed onto opposite vesicle surfaces that follows photoexcitation in systems lacking lipid-soluble mobile redox carriers has been interpreted as the consequence of electron tunneling across the

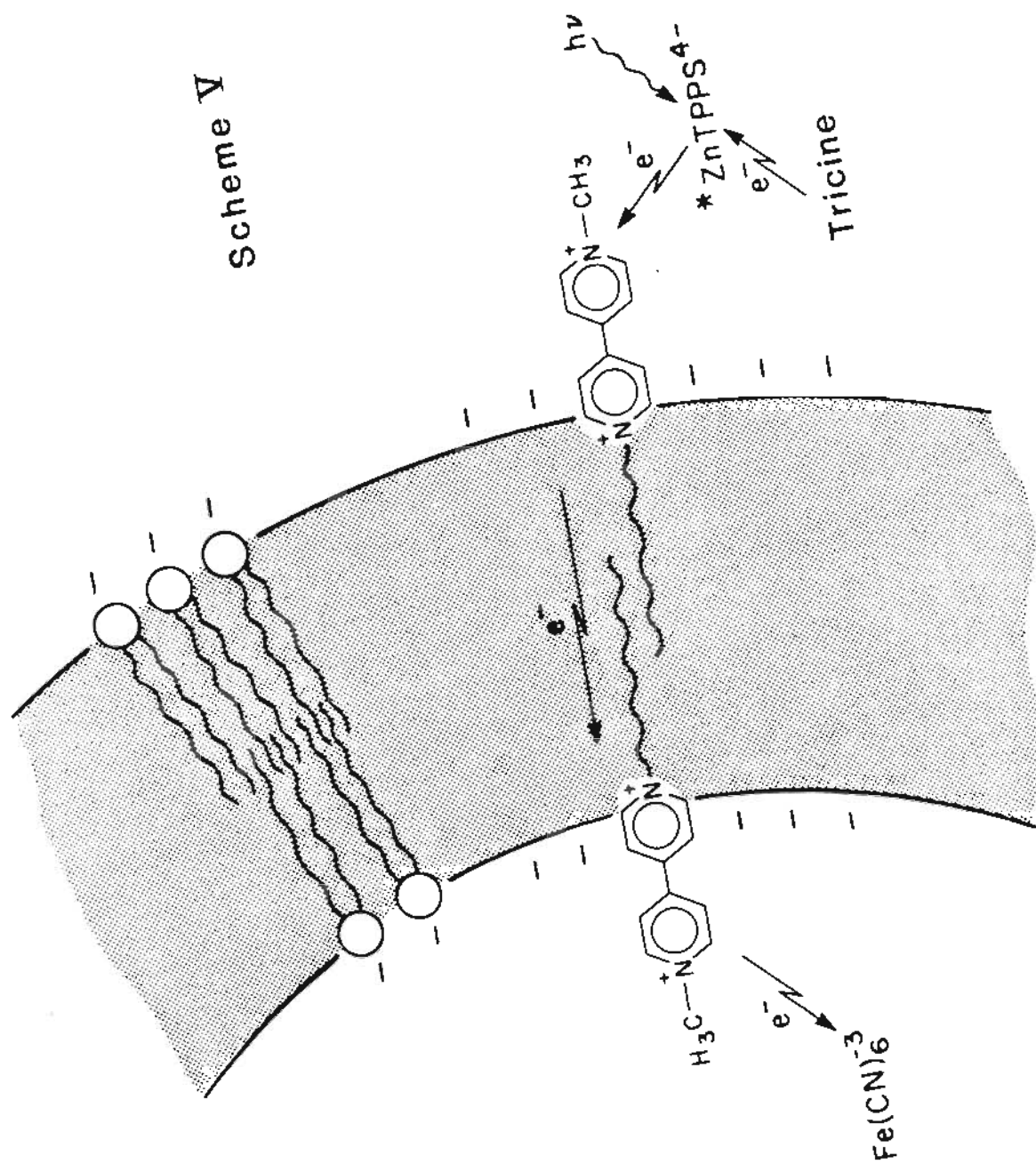
hydrocarbon barrier. However, since photostimulated diffusion of viologen dications across the bilayer is shown to be caused by the presence of bound zinc porphyrin (Section 4.4), similar photophysical processes leading to mixing of initially compartmentalized reactants could not be excluded in these studies. Hence, by using the nonbinding Zn(II) porphyrin, ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> in the sensitized reduction of DHP-bound viologen, this ambiguity is removed.

Initial rates of C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>+</sup> radical formation in DHP vesicle suspensions containing internalized Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup>, unbound ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup>, and the electron donor tricine in the external medium show substantial decrease compared to systems containing no Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> (Table 10), and the viologen radical appearance was also preceded by a pronounced induction period (10-20 minutes). Ferricyanide oxidation of reduced methyl viologen in homogeneous solution has been observed to be encounter-controlled ( $k = 7.6 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ )<sup>123</sup>; therefore the rate decrease may be attributable to Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> reoxidation of C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>+</sup> initially formed by oxidative quenching of photoexcited ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup>. Since transmembrane diffusion of Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> has been demonstrated to be absent over the time course of illumination by the membrane ultrafiltration method, i.e., iron was not detected in the external solution medium, the reaction between Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> and reduced viologen must have occurred on the inner vesicle surface. This claim gains support from the magnitude of observed induction preceding net viologen radical formation.

Assuming that the absence of detectable viologen radical in this time span is due to the rapid scavenging action of Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup>, the amount of Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> incorporated should correspond to the total reduced viologen concentration formed on the inner surface that is not optically

detected. Estimates of viologen radical that would be formed if  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  were absent can be made from the maximal rate measured immediately following the induction period or from initial rates for vesicle systems lacking internal  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ . Since the latter rate is greater than the former, calculations based upon the two measurements approximate the upper and lower limits for viologen radical cation formation during the induction period. Calculated scavenged  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  concentration levels and their corresponding  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  concentration levels measured either spectrophotometrically or by atomic absorption spectroscopy are given in Table 9. The values are in good agreement. Since viologen radical does not accumulate during the induction period,  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  reduction is not rate-limiting. When solutions contained comparable concentration levels of  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  in the external bulk solution, radical formation was greatly suppressed and followed an extensive induction period (~60 min). This observation is consistent with  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  oxidation of reduced viologen and/or direct competitive quenching of the  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  triplet ion. The quenching pathways of photoexcited  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  ions of both viologen and  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  in homogeneous solution were not examined in the present study.

The above rate behavior suggests net transmembrane redox involving the bound viologens. The overall photoredox process and the spatial organization of various reactants are illustrated in Scheme V. Photoexcitation of the unbound  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  in the external solution medium generates the porphyrin triplet ion which is rapidly quenched by  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  bound to the outer surface ( $k_Q = 10^8\text{-}10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ). Subsequent slow diffusion of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  from the outer to inner surface or transmembrane electron exchange between external  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  and internal  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  occurs, followed by rapid reoxidation by  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  entrapped within the internal



aqueous phase. The addition of tricine in the external medium replenishes the electron to the porphyrin  $\pi$ -cation, completing the redox cycle.

The requirement of symmetrically bound viologens as charge relays to reduce internal  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  is demonstrated by carrying out the photo-reaction in asymmetrically organized vesicles. Illumination of  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ -incorporated DHP vesicles with  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  bound only to the external surface gave immediate formation of viologen radical, i.e., no induction, with a 5-fold rate enhancement over the photosensitized reaction in absence of  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  (Table 10). If transmembrane diffusion of the viologen species occurred, the rate of net radical formation would have been retarded due to internal ferricyanide reduction. However, the contrary was observed. Although the origin of the rate enhancement is uncertain, it is clear that illumination does not cause transmembrane viologen radical diffusion that would lead to reaction with  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  on the inner surface. Therefore, transmembrane redox occurs only when viologens are bound to both surfaces.

The rate parameters determined from temperature-dependent illumination studies of  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  reduction in various vesicle configurations (Table 10) also lend support to the claim that the photoinitiated redox process is not diffusional in nature. Based on diffusion studies of ions in bilayer membranes<sup>37-39</sup> and photoinduced viologen diffusion in DHP vesicles (Section 4.4), transmembrane diffusion enthalpies are expected to be high (15-30 kcal/mole). However, the relatively small activation enthalpy values obtained and their insensitivity to the molecular structure of the reactants indicate that transmembrane diffusion is probably insignificant.

#### 4.9 Reduction of $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$ ion in phosphatidylcholine vesicle solution

Biphasic kinetics are observed when reductants are added to PC vesicles containing  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$  ions bound to both surfaces (Figures 44-47). Rapid bimolecular reaction of the shorter  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-alkenylypy}^{3+}$  analogs by cuprous ion has been observed in homogeneous solution with reported rate constants,  $3-9 \times 10^3 \text{ s}^{-1}$ .<sup>63</sup> The fast component of the reduction step thus can be ascribed to the reduction of the  $\text{Ru}^{3+}$  complex bound to the outer vesicle surface. Reduction potentials for  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$  and various reducing reagents are listed in Table 24. As can be seen, the net driving force for Ru(III) reduction is sufficiently large to ensure complete Ru(II) formation in homogeneous solution for all the reductants used. The slow continued amplitudinal rise in the presence of excess external reductant comprises about 25-40% of the total optical change and is indicative of the net reduction of the ruthenium complexes bound to the inner vesicle surface. This claim is supported by a comparison of the inner surface area to the total surface area of the vesicle. Assuming the vesicle is spherical, the fraction of the inner surface area to the total surface area can be calculated with known radius and bilayer width. The surface area of a sphere is given by  $S = 4r^2$ , where  $r$  is the radius. The fraction of inner surface area to the total surface area of a spherical vesicle hence is:

$$S_i/S_t + S_o = r_i^2/(r_i^2 + r_o^2) \quad (44)$$

where  $r_i$  and  $r_o$  are the inner and outer radius, respectively. The inner surface area of a vesicle having an outer radius of 145 Å and bilayer width of 45 Å comprises about 32% of the total area. Thus vesicle radii

of 135-150 Å and bilayer widths of 40-50 Å give the best agreement with the kinetics data. These values are also consistent with the results obtained from electron microscopy.

Kinetic analysis shows that, within a relatively large experimental error, the slow component of the biphasic kinetics is a first-order process and, except for  $\text{Cu}^+$  ion, appears to be independent of both the concentration and identity of reductants used. This indicates that involvement of the external reductant in the slow-phase kinetics must be inconsequential. Diffusion of multivalent ions across neutral vesicle bilayers is slow. Presumably, the hydrophobic interior constitutes a high energy barrier that disfavors ion penetration. Furthermore, since the phospholipid vesicle membrane is doped with positively charged ruthenium ions, its permeability to the reductant ion should depend on the charge of the ion. Both  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  and  $\text{V}^{2+}$  are small divalent cations and therefore should not penetrate through the cationic vesicle interface; hence, diffusion to the inner surface is highly unlikely. Conversely, ascorbic acid in pH 4.0 solution exists partially as a mononegative ion ( $\text{pK}_a = 4.17$ ) and thereby should exhibit a greater diffusion rate. However, first-order rate constants of the slow reaction measured for these reductants are almost identical, suggesting that their diffusion to the inner surface is not rate determining.

The anomalously faster rate of slow-phase reduction by  $\text{Cu}^+$  ion can possibly be attributed to its capacity to bind olefins. Cuprous ion has been shown to complex with the terminal double bond of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-$ alkenylpy ions.<sup>63</sup> Since the hydrocarbon bilayer of PC vesicles also contains unsaturation, complexation by  $\text{Cu}^+$  ion might also occur. As a result, the accessibility of  $\text{Cu}^+$  ion to the ruthenium ions on the inner



surface might be enhanced through both its binding to olefin bonds in the vesicle interior and binuclear ion formation with the ruthenium complex on the surfaces.

Complex bleaching of PC-bound reduced  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'-\text{dodeceny})\text{py}^{2+}$  complex is observed when the external reductant concentration becomes limiting. Results obtained from bleaching experiments of Ru(II) ions in homogeneous solutions for various reductants show that the disappearance of the Ru(II) chromophore deviated markedly from first-order kinetics for the reductants with rate constants in the range of  $10^{-4}$  to  $10^{-5} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , but increased linearly with perchlorate ion concentration. These results are attributable to perchlorate oxidation of Ru(II) ions. In PC vesicle solutions, however, the stability of reduced Ru(II) complex appears to be enhanced both toward bleaching and hydrolytic processes.

The absence of transmembrane diffusion of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'-\text{dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+/2+}$  ion is demonstrated in the studies of time-dependent redox behavior of externally-bound ruthenium complexes (Section 3.7.3). The method involves incubation of PC vesicles initially containing only ruthenium ions bound to the external surface, then followed by cyclic redox reactions with external reagents. Implicit in this method is the assumption that the fast and slow reduction measure the ion on the external and internal surfaces, respectively. The absence of measurable slow-phase reduction of externally-bound Ru(III)-vesicle suspensions that were incubated for several hours at  $25^\circ\text{C}$  by either  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  or ascorbate ion indicates that Ru(III) did not diffuse appreciably to the inner surface during the incubation period. If transmembrane Ru(III) diffusion were significant in this time span, the slow-phase reduction

should have been detected with an amplitudinal increase corresponding to the amount of diffused ions. Similarly, externally-bound Ru(II)-vesicle solution formed by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  reduction was incubated for 1 hour, then oxidized with  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})^{3-}$ , and reduced again with  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ion. No biphasic kinetics in the reduction was observed and greater than 90% of the original Ru(II) complex absorbance was recovered in the oxidation-reduction cycle. Again, if diffusion of the reduced complex were significant, the amount of Ru(II) recovered in the final reduction step would be substantially less than the original concentration, with the corresponding growth of the slow-phase reduction component reflecting the formation of internalized Ru(II). Therefore, these results indicate that the slow component in reduction of ruthenium complexes by external reductant cannot be due to transmembrane diffusion of either the oxidized or reduced ruthenium species.

The most straightforward interpretation of the overall kinetic behavior observed in the reduction of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  in PC vesicles is that fast reduction of Ru(III) complex ion occurs on the outer vesicle surface followed by slow transmembrane electron exchange between Ru(II) and Ru(III) ions bound to the opposite surfaces. A plausible reaction sequence of this redox process is depicted in Scheme IV. The assumptions embodied in the kinetic scheme (Section 3.7.4) are substantiated by the lack of observable transmembrane diffusion of ruthenium species and external reductant. The quasi-equilibrium condition attained following slow reduction is also verified by the observed plateau in the optical absorption at 415 nm, which indicates the total concentration level of reduced ruthenium complex ion, both externally and internally bound, is maintained constant by the external reductant.

The apparent first-order rate constant obtained for the slow reduction,  $k_o$ , is the sum of  $k_2'$  and  $k_3$ , the pseudo first-order transmembrane electron transfer and bleaching rate constant, respectively. Results from bleaching studies indicate that contribution of  $k_3$  could be as much as 10% of the overall observed rate; therefore,  $k_o$  ( $5-9 \times 10^{-4} \text{ s}^{-1}$ ) sets an upper limit for the transmembrane transfer rate.

Electron transfer reactions between two ions in homogeneous solution in general exhibit second-order kinetics, i.e., first-order in each reactant. Assuming independent binding sites (Langmuir binding) for the amphiphilic ruthenium complex ions on PC vesicle surfaces, transmembrane electron transfer should also be a second-order process. The rate constant for the slow reduction step should increase with increasing surface ruthenium concentration. However, within experimental error, measured transmembrane rate constants did not vary appreciably when ruthenium/PC ratios were increased five-fold (Table 20) and the relative amplitudes of both fast and slow reduction also were not affected. These results suggest that the slow reaction on the vesicle surface is a first-order process. Bimolecular reactions in geometrically restricted systems such as micelles have been studied and pseudo-first-order behaviors were observed.<sup>74,113,114</sup> Based on theories of reaction-diffusion kinetics, models to account for the reduction of reaction order have been developed.<sup>113,124</sup> In particular, micellar surface diffusion kinetics has been shown to explain both enhancement of reaction rates and reduction of dimensionality of dismutation reactions of  $\text{Br}_2^-$  ion radicals in aqueous cetyltrimethylammonium bromide (CTAB) micelles.<sup>113</sup> Similarly, in the present vesicle system, if lateral diffusion of bound ruthenium ions within the membrane plane and exchange

of bound ions among the vesicles were slow relative to transmembrane electron transfer, the reaction would be intramolecular and gives rise to first-order kinetics. Alternatively, other mechanisms could also give rise to first-order behavior. The binding site of ruthenium ions might not be totally independent, i.e., ions bound to opposite surfaces might preferentially align in a configuration that minimizes the charge repulsion on the surface imposed by the bound ions. Without a detailed knowledge of the ruthenium ion microscopic binding properties and its diffusion kinetics on the vesicle surface, it is difficult to assess the reaction order of the slow redox step.

#### 4.10 Energetics of transmembrane electron transfer

Thermodynamically, the overall reduction of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py}^{3+}$  ions bound to opposite surfaces in PC vesicles by external reductant can be separated into two distinct steps (Scheme IV), the initial rapid reduction of external Ru(III) ( $k_1$  pathway) and the subsequent slow transmembrane reduction of internal Ru(III) ( $k_2$  pathway). Reduction of the external Ru(III) ions generates a transient potential gradient across the vesicle bilayer as a consequence of the decreased positive charge density on the outer vesicle membrane. However, electroneutrality is still maintained because there is no net charge translocation across the bilayer. Addition of external reductant causes only electron exchange between the externally bound ruthenium and the reductant ion. The free energy change associated with the added negative charges on the external surface is analogous to the electrostatic energy required to charge up a spherical surface from the external bulk medium; hence, it contributes to the net free energy change of external reduction:

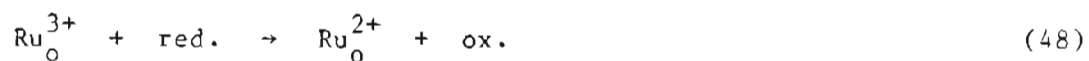
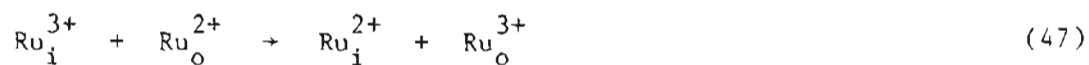
$$\Delta E = \Delta E^\circ - RT/F \ln \left( \frac{[\text{Ru}_o^{2+}][\text{ox.}]}{[\text{Ru}_o^{3+}][\text{red.}]} \right) - E_{\text{charge}} \quad (45)$$

where  $\Delta E^\circ = E_{1/2}(\text{Ru}^{3+/2+}) - E_{1/2}(\text{ox./red.})$

$$\text{and } E_{\text{charge}} = Q^2/C \quad (46)$$

In equation 46, Q is the total charges deposited on the external vesicle surface per mole of external ruthenium reduced and C is the capacitance of the outer vesicle surface. Under the experimental conditions,  $E_{\text{charge}}$  is calculated to be 0.1 v (Appendix III). Except for  $\text{Cu}^+$  ion, the  $\Delta E^\circ$  calculated is much greater than zero for all reductants used (Table 24). Since the external reductant is in excess, external reduction of the ruthenium complex is essentially complete; i.e., at equilibrium, 97% of the external ruthenium is reduced for cuprous reduction. Values of  $\Delta E^\circ - E_{\text{charge}}$  ranges from 0.049 to 0.612 v depending on the reductant (Table 24).

The slow reduction of vesicle-bound Ru(III) ions following the initial fast reaction can be viewed as rate-determining transmembrane electron exchange between external Ru(II) and internal Ru(III), followed by rapid reduction of external Ru(III) by the reductant, i.e.,



The net result hence is the conversion of internal Ru(III) to Ru(II) by external reductant,



Assuming transmembrane electron transfer between  $\text{Ru}^{3+/2+}$  ions is thermodynamically reversible, the net free energy change for the reaction can be represented as:

$$\Delta E_t = \Delta E^\circ - RT/F \ln \left( \frac{[\text{Ru}_o^{2+}] [\text{ox.}]}{[\text{Ru}_i^{3+}] [\text{red.}]} \right) \quad (50)$$

However, transmembrane reduction of internal ruthenium by external Ru(II) is electrogenic. As shown in step 2 of Scheme IV, the inward movement of electrons causes the external phase of the bilayer to be more positive and the internal phase more negative if there is no compensating ion diffusion across the bilayer, thereby disfavoring further charge influx. This opposing force is analogous to the electrostatic force involved in removing charges from the outer terminal to the inner terminal of a concentric plate capacitor. For the highest ruthenium/PC ratios used in the present study (1:11), the potential energy developed across the vesicle bilayer due to transmembrane electron transfer,  $E_{\text{cap}}$ , is calculated to be 1.12 volt (Appendix III) if all internal Ru(III) ions are reduced. Since the net chemical driving force,  $\Delta E^\circ$ , is only 0.149–0.712 volt for the various reductants (Table 24), without compensating ion diffusion the electrical polarization of the bilayer that develops as transmembrane electron transfer proceeds

would increasingly oppose the further reduction of internal Ru(III) ions. Taking this capacitor effect into the driving force,  $\Delta E_t' = \Delta E_t - E_{cap}$ , the extent of transmembrane electron transfer limited by membrane polarization can be calculated (Table 24); e.g., at equilibrium, only 33% of the internal ruthenium would be reduced using ascorbate ion as external reductant. Since reduction of internal ruthenium is essentially complete regardless of the reductants used, charge-compensating ion diffusion must occur.

Symport of oppositely charged ions in ion transport across both biological and artificial membranes has been observed.<sup>125-127</sup> Conceivably, cation diffusion might be rate-limiting in the slow transmembrane redox step. Although phospholipid bilayers in general are relatively impermeable to small ions, i.e., diffusion coefficients are in the order of  $10^{-9}$ - $10^{-11}$  cm/s, passive proton diffusion across vesicle bilayers has been observed with half-times in the order of minutes,<sup>128,129</sup> which is in the same time span for transmembrane electron transfer. However, kinetic data obtained for the slow reduction in vesicle systems containing a lipid-soluble proton carrier, carbonyl cyanide *m*-chlorophenylhydrazone (CCCP), were almost identical to that without the proton translocator (Table 20). Similarly, addition of valinomycin, a potassium ionophore in  $K^+$  media also did not accelerate the slow-phase redox rate. These observations suggest that transmembrane electron transfer is rate-limiting and membrane polarization during redox is minimal because charge-compensating ion diffusion is relatively fast.

#### 4.11 An electron-tunneling model

The ruthenium ions remain vesicle-bound during redox as indicated by the bathochromic shift of the Ru(II)-*iso*-pyridine charge transfer band at 415 nm. This shift is greater than that observed when the ion is transferred from water to ethanol ( $\lambda_{\max}(\text{H}_2\text{O}) = 398 \text{ nm}$ ,  $\lambda_{\max}(\text{EtOH}) = 408 \text{ nm}$ ), which suggests it is localized in a more hydrophobic environment than alcohol. Hence, it is reasonable to assume that the ions are relatively constrained in the lipid region near the hydrocarbon-water interface which should give rise to relatively deep potential energy wells for electron transfer across the hydrophobic bilayer. Since ruthenium ions are bound to opposite vesicle surfaces, electron exchange between them would require a transfer distance of almost the total width of the bilayer, i.e., about 40 Å. Long-range electron transfer between two rigid redox centers has been observed in several instances; the reaction mechanism is thought to involve rate-limiting electron tunneling.<sup>52,130-132</sup> Inasmuch as transmembrane diffusion of both the ruthenium ions and external reductant is precluded in the present work, the transmembrane electron transfer step could be treated in terms of an electron tunneling model.

Photoelectric conduction in monolayer assemblies has been studied.<sup>133-135</sup> In this type of experiment, layered Langmuir-Blodgett films which contain linear organic dyes with their C-axis normal to the layer plane are sandwiched between insulating fatty acid monolayers. Photocurrents could be generated between two metal electrodes separated by the multilayer assembly upon light excitation. At low temperatures, this phenomenon is adequately explained by an electron tunneling model<sup>108</sup> in which electrons hop to interlayer trapping sites in the



hydrocarbons of the fatty-acid layers and proceed to the anode. The hopping relaxation time constant,  $\tau^{-1}$ , is represented as

$$\tau^{-1} = \tau_o^{-1} (2\alpha\ell)^{3/2} \exp[-2\alpha\ell - (4\alpha/\pi N(E_F)\ell kT)^{1/2}] \quad (51)$$

where  $\alpha$  is an energy barrier term assuming a square-shape potential barrier imposed by the hydrocarbon layer, i.e.,  $\alpha = (2m\varphi)^{1/2}/\hbar$ ;  $\ell$  is the hopping distance, and the exponential term  $(-2\alpha\ell - (4\alpha/\pi N(E_F)\ell kT)^{1/2})$  is the minimal hopping energy obtained by optimizing the number of available transfer sites and the shortest hopping distance. Based on this model, an electron near the Fermi level  $E_F$  hops into one of the localized states distributed with a density  $N(E_F)$  on the adjacent interface.

Since the morphologies of unilamellar vesicles and monolayers are similar, the vesicle bilayer could be viewed as stacking two opposite monolayers together. Assuming the transfer sites are located in the hydrocarbon phase in the vesicle, the hopping distance would be approximately the half-width of the bilayer. Using the experimental parameters obtained in the monolayer studies,  $\tau_o = 10^{-12}$  s,  $N(E_F) = 10^{15}$  v<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-2</sup>,<sup>135</sup> a barrier height  $\varphi = 2.5$  V estimated from the Fermi energy of the Ru(II) ion in aqueous solution (-4.8 V),<sup>136</sup> and a transfer distance of 22 Å, the electron tunneling relaxation rate constant ( $\tau^{-1}$ ) is calculated to be  $1.0 \times 10^{-3}$  s<sup>-1</sup> at 23°C. This value is in accord with the experimentally measured transmembrane redox rate constants (Table 20).

#### 4.12 Temperature dependence of the reaction

According to equation 51, the electron tunneling relaxation rate constant ( $\tau^{-1}$ ) has a small temperature dependence. In the range of 5-30°C, the rate increase is calculated to be about 20%. However, the experimental rate constants obtained in this temperature range show a 6- to 7-fold increase (Table 16). This suggests that either there exists a substantial activation barrier (Franck-Condon factor) other than the electron hopping energy barrier or some parameters in the tunneling relaxation rate expression are temperature-dependent.

Phospholipid bilayers undergo dimensional changes with increasing temperatures, e.g., lateral expansion of the bilayers, increase of internal volume, and decrease of the bilayer thickness.<sup>137-139</sup> These changes occur both above and below the gel to liquid crystalline phase-transition temperature but are most pronounced in the phase-transition region, presumably due to the higher degree of rotational freedom of the polar head groups and increased fluidity of the hydrocarbon chains. Watts and coworkers<sup>137</sup> have found that in unilamellar dimyristoyl-phosphatidylcholine vesicles which consist of  $C_{14}$  monomer chains, the bilayer width decreases approximately 0.1 Å/degree and 0.3 Å/degree below and above the phase-transition temperature ( $T_c = 22^\circ\text{C}$ ), respectively. Similarly, the linear expansion coefficient ( $\alpha$ ) determined for dipalmitoyllecithin bilayers in the fluid phase, where  $\alpha = dr/adaT$ ,  $r$  is the bilayer width and  $a$  is the lipid lattice constant, is  $3.4 \times 10^{-3} \text{ }^\circ\text{C}^{-1}$ .<sup>138</sup> Since egg phosphatidylcholine has a relatively low phase-transition temperature (-12 to 5°C), the vesicles in the kinetic studies are in the fluid phase. Assuming a similar linear expansion coefficient, the temperature dependence of the slow-phase reduction can be

ascribed to decreases in the bilayer width, i.e., the electron hopping distance ( $\lambda$ ) in equation 51. A decrease of 0.6 Å over the range of 5–30°C would give rise to an order of magnitude decrease in the tunneling relaxation rate which is consistent with the rate data obtained (Table 16).

Alternatively, the temperature dependence of isoenergetic trans-membrane electron transfer could be rationalized in terms of a nuclear energy barrier in vibronically coupled electron tunneling theories. One essential feature of these theories is that the electron tunneling probabilities are controlled by vibronic coupling to low-frequency polarization modes of the solvent and high-frequency modes comprising the intramolecular vibrations of the donor and acceptor molecules. Based on the Franck-Condon principle, which states that there is no change in the nuclear geometry during electron transfer between two centers, the reorganization energies from these vibrational modes contribute to the preexponential factor ( $\nu$ ) in the tunneling rate expression,<sup>140</sup> i.e.,

$$k(r) \propto \nu \exp(-r/a) \quad (52)$$

This Franck-Condon factor has an exponential temperature dependence, except in the special case of activationless electron transfer,<sup>54b,140</sup> i.e., when the product potential energy surface intersects the reactant surface at its minimum.

Activation enthalpies obtained for transmembrane redox are 8–14 kcal/mol (Table 20), similar to values observed in intramolecular reduction of pentaamminepyridineruthenium(III) complex by Cu(I) in the

binuclear ion.<sup>63</sup> Vibronically coupled electron tunneling could therefore account for the rate behavior in the absence of other effects. Since bilayer thinning is known to occur with increasing temperatures, however, it appears more favorable to ascribe the temperature dependence to decreased tunneling distances in the electron conduction model. The dominant effect of varying  $\ell$  in equation 51 is in the exponential term,  $\exp(-2\alpha\ell)$ ; if  $\ell$  varies linearly with temperature, the rate constant would exhibit an Arrhenius-type temperature dependence.

## CHAPTER 5

## SUMMARY

Several photoinduced redox reactions between light sensitizers and viologens and thermal electron transfer reactions have been carried out in vesicle systems. Transmembrane electron transfer is observed in symmetrically bound  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in which  $C_{16}MV^+$  monocation radicals are generated by oxidative quenching of unbound photoexcited  $ZnTPPS^{4-}$  in the external bulk medium. Kinetic data obtained from steady-state illumination studies indicate that transmembrane redox between external  $C_{16}MV^+$  and internal  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  has occurred, since incorporation of an internal electron scavenger,  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ , retards the rate of net viologen radical formation. Comparison of data obtained from other DHP vesicle systems of different configurations suggests that transmembrane redox occurs via a mechanism in which electrons tunnel across the vesicle bilayer. This claim is further supported by the lack of detectable photostimulated diffusion of initially compartmented reactants as demonstrated by binding and diffusion studies.

Diffusion of  $MV^{2+}$  across DHP bilayers is enhanced by photoexcitation of vesicle-bound sensitizers. Translocation of internally bound viologen to the external surface leads to oxidative quenching of the sensitizer on the same surface. The activation enthalpy of this process is similar to that for passive thermal viologen diffusion. It suggests that the enhanced membrane fluidity might be attributable to localized

heating of the bilayer structure produced by nonradiative deactivation of the excited bound sensitizer. This phenomenon is potentially important to designing efficient solar conversion systems where photoexcitation of phase-separated reactants are used.

Reduction of symmetrically bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'-\text{dodeceny})\text{pyridine}^{3+}$  ions in PC vesicles by excess external reductant exhibits biphasic kinetics. Kinetic analysis of the slow phase reaction indicates that the rates are best fitted by first-order kinetics, and within a relatively large experimental error, they are independent of both the identity and concentration of the reductant. The simplest interpretation for this observation is the net reduction of internal ruthenium complexes. It has also been demonstrated by binding and diffusion studies that diffusion of ruthenium(II)/(III) complexes and external reductants are insignificant in the time frame of slow-phase reduction. These overall results, therefore, strongly suggest that reduction of internal ruthenium complex in PC vesicles occurs by transmembrane electron transfer.

## REFERENCES

- (1) Holt, S. L., "Inorganic Reactions in Organized Media," ACS Symposium Series 177, Washington, D.C.; 1982, pp. 37-71, 113-139.
- (2) Boyer, P. D.; Chance, B.; Ernster, L.; Mitchell, P.; Racker, E.; Slater, E. C. Annu. Rev. Biochem. 1977, 46, 955-1026.
- (3) Slater, E. C. Nature 1953, 172, 975-978.
- (4) Boyer, P. D. "Oxidase and Related Redox Systems," King, T. E.; Mason, H. S., Morrison, M., eds. Wiley, New York, 1965, pp. 994-1008.
- (5) Mitchell, P. Nature, 1961, 191, 144-148.
- (6) Haddock, B. A.; Jones, C. W. Bacteriol. Rev. 1977, 41, 47-99.
- (7) Racker, E. "A New Look at Mechanisms in Bioenergetics," Academic Press, New York, 1976, pp. 90-106.
- (8) Nicholls, D. G. "Bioenergetics," Academic Press, New York, 1982, pp. 99-127.
- (9) Sanadi, D. R. "Chemical Mechanisms in Bioenergetics," ACS Monograph No. 172, Washington D.C., 1976, pp. 123-220.
- (10) Grätzel, M. Acc. Chem. Res. 1981, 14, 376-384.
- (11) Connolly, J. S. "Photochemical Conversion and Storage of Solar Energy," Academic Press, New York, 1981.
- (12) Kirch, M.; Lehn, J.-M.; Sauvage, J.-P. Helv. Chim. Acta 1979, 62, 1345-1384.

- (13) Delaive, P. J.; Sullivan, B. P.; Mayer, T. J.; Whitten, D. G. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1979, 101, 4007-4008.
- (14) Fendler, J. H.; Fendler, E. J. "Catalysis in Micellar and Macromolecular Systems," Academic Press, New York, 1975.
- (15) Bockris, J. O'M.; Reddy, A. K. N. "Modern Electrochemistry," Vol. 2, Academic Press, New York, 1970, pp. 733-737.
- (16) Moroi, Y.; Braun, A. M.; Grätzel, M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1979, 101, 567-572.
- (17) Grätzel, M.; Thomas, J. K. J. Phys. Chem. 1974, 78, 2248-2254.
- (18) Grätzel, M.; Kozak, J. J.; Thomas, J. K. J. Chem. Phys. 1975, 62, 1632-1640.
- (19) Scheerer, R.; Grätzel, M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1977, 99, 865-871.
- (20) Kiwi, J.; Grätzel, M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1978, 100, 6314-6319.
- (21) Moroi, Y.; Infelta, P. P.; Grätzel, M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1979, 101, 573-579.
- (22) Ford, W. E.; Otvos, J. W.; Calvin, M. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 1979, 76, 3590-3593.
- (23) Alkaitis, S. A.; Grätzel, M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1976, 98, 3549-3554.
- (24) Svens, B.; Rosenholm, B. J. Colloid. Interface Sci. 1973, 44, 495-504.
- (25) Stigter, D. J. Phys. Chem. 1974, 78, 2480-2485.
- (26) Menger, F. M. Acc. Chem. Res. 1979, 12, 111-117.
- (27) Sanger, S. J.; Nicolson, G. L. Science 1972, 175, 720-731.
- (28) Racker, E.; Kandrach, A. J. Biol. Chem. 1973, 248, 5841-5847.
- (29) Hinkle, P. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 1970, 41, 1375-1381.



- (30) Gerber, G. E.; Gray, C. P.; Wildenauer, D.; Khorara, H. G. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 1977, 74, 5426-5430.
- (31) Luzzati, V.; Husson, F. J. Cell Biol. 1962, 12, 207-219.
- (32) Bangham, A. D.; Horne, R. W. J. Molec. Biol. 1964, 8, 660-668.
- (33) Huang, C. Biochemistry 1969, 8, 344-352.
- (34) Barenholz, Y.; Gibbs, D.; Litnan, B. J.; Goll, J.; Thompson, T. E.; Carlson, F. D. Biochemistry 1977, 16, 2806-2810.
- (35) Brugger, P.; Infelta, P. P.; Braun, A. M.; Gratzel, M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1981, 103, 320-326.
- (36) Papahadjopoulos, D.; Kimelberg, H. K. Prog. Surf. Sci. 1974, 4, 164-177.
- (37) Johnson, S. M.; Bangham, A. D. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1969, 193, 82-91.
- (38) Papahadjopoulos, D.; Nir, S.; Ohki, S. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1972, 266, 561-583.
- (39) Hauser, H. O.; Phillips, M. C.; Stubbs, M. Nature 1972, 239, 342-344.
- (40) Pressman, B. C.; de Guzman, N. T. Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci. 1974, 227, 380-391.
- (41) Pressman, B. C. Fed. Proc. Am. Soc. Exp. Biol. 1968, 27, 1283-1288.
- (42) Haydon, D. A.; Hladky, S. B. Q. Rev. Biophys. 1972, 5, 187-282.
- (43) Chance, B.; DeVault, D. C.; Frauenfelder, H.; Marcus, R. A.; Schrieffer, J. R.; Sutin, N. "Tunneling in Biological Systems," Academic Press, New York, 1979.
- (44) Gerisher, H.; Katz, J. J. "Light-Induced Charge Separation in Biology and Chemistry," Verlag Chemie Weinheim, New York, 1979.

- (45) Marcus, R. A. Annu. Rev. Phys. Chem. 1964, 15, 155-196.
- (46) Sutin, N. Acc. Chem. Res. 1968, 1, 225-231.
- (47) Hurst, J. K. Biochemistry 1979, 18, 1504-1510, and references therein.
- (48) Caughey, W. S.; Smythe, G. A.; O'Keefe, D. H.; Maskosky, J. E.; Smith, M. L. J. Biol. Chem. 1975, 250, 7602-7622.
- (49) Paeker, E. L.; Sternlicht, H.; Rabinowitz, J. C. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 1972, 69, 3278-3282.
- (50) DeVault, D.; Chance, B. Biophys. J. 1966, 6, 825-847.
- (51) Potasek, M. J.; Hopfield, J. J. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 1977, 74, 3817-3820.
- (52) Winkler, J. R.; Nocera, D. G.; Yocom, K. M.; Bardignon, E.; Gray, H. B. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1982, 104, 5798-5800.
- (53) Dockter, M. E.; Steinemann, A.; Schatz, G. J. Biol. Chem. 1978, 253, 311-317.
- (54) (a) Hopfield, J. J. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 1974, 71, 3640-3644; (b) Jortner, J. J. Chem. Phys. 1976, 64, 4860-4867.
- (55) Singleton, W. S.; Gray, M. S.; Brown, M. L.; White, J. L. J. Am. Oil Chem. Soc. 1965, 42, 53-56.
- (56) Jones, L. H. Inorg. Chem. 1963, 2, 777-780.
- (57) Schlessinger, G. Inorg. Synth. 1960, 6, 189-191.
- (58) Celap, M. B.; Janjic, T. J., Radanovic, D. J. Inorg. Synth. 1967, 9, 173-174.
- (59) Wiley, G. A.; Hershkowitz, R. L.; Rein, B. M.; Chung, B. C. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1964, 86, 964-965.
- (60) Norton, K. A., Jr. Ph.D. Dissertation, Oregon Graduate Center, 1980.

- (61) Brown, H. C.; Murphy, W. A. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1951, 73, 3308-3312.
- (62) Broomhead, J. A.; Basolo, F.; Pearson, R. G. Inorg. Chem. 1964, 3, 826-832.
- (63) Norton, K. A.; Hurst, J. K. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1978, 100, 7237-7242.
- (64) Endicott, J. F.; Taube, H. Inorg. Chem. 1965, 4, 437-445.
- (65) Brauer, G. "Handbook of Preparative Inorganic Chemistry," Vol. 2, Academic Press, New York, 1965, pp. 1285-1286.
- (66) Price, H. J.; Taube, H. Inorg. Chem. 1968, 7, 1-9.
- (67) Kitson, R. E. Anal. Chem. 1950, 22, 664-667.
- (68) Tunuli, M. S.; Fendler, J. H. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1981, 103, 2507-2513.
- (69) The notation, (A)//(vesicle)//(B), indicates that A and B are separated by the vesicle bilayer. A is either bound to the inner surface or resides in the inner aqueous phase. B is either bound to the outer surface or resides in the external aqueous phase.
- (70) Hiemeuz, P. C. "Principles of Colloid and Surface Chemistry," M. Dekker, New York, 1977, pp. 160-207.
- (71) Koppel, D. E. J. Chem. Phys. 1972, 57, 4814-4820.
- (72) Zwickel, A. M. Ph.D. Dissertation, University of Chicago, 1959.
- (73) Calvert, J. G.; Pitts, J. N., Jr. "Photochemistry," Wiley, New York, 1966, pp. 783-786.
- (74) Rothenberger, G.; Infelta, P. P.; Gratzel, M. J. Phys. Chem. 1979, 83, 1871-1876.
- (75) Tricot, Y.-M.; Furlong, D. N.; Sasse, W. H. F.; Davis, P.; Snook, I. Aust. J. Chem. 1983, 36, 609-612.

- (76) Lukac, S. Photochem. Photobiol. 1982, 36, 13-20.
- (77) Monserrat, K.; Grätzel, M. J. Chem. Soc. Chem. Commun. 1981, 183-184.
- (78) McLaughlin, S.; Harary, H. Biochemistry 1976, 15, 1941-1948.
- (79) Johnson, S. M.; Bangham, A. D.; Hill, M. W.; Korn, E. D. Biochim. Biophys. Acta. 1971, 233, 820-826.
- (80) Hermann, U.; Fendler, J. H. Chem. Phys. Lett. 1979, 64, 270-274.
- (81) Lee, L. Y. C.; Hurst, J. K.; Politi, M.; Kurihara, K.; Fendler, J. H. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1983, 105, 370-373.
- (82) Kalyanasundaram, K.; Grätzel, M. Helv. Chim. Acta 1980, 63, 478-485.
- (83) Harriman, A.; Porter, G.; Richoux, M.-C. J. Chem. Soc. Faraday Trans. 2 1981, 77, 833-844.
- (84) Ford, P. C.; Kuempel, J. R.; Taube, H. Inorg. Chem. 1968, 7, 1976-1983.
- (85) Shepherd, R. E.; Taube, H. Inorg. Chem. 1973, 12, 1392-1401.
- (86) Tanford, C. "The Hydrophobic Effect," Wiley, New York, 1973, pp. 78-79.
- (87) Briggs, J.; Nicoli, D. F. J. Chem. Phys. 1980, 72, 6024-6030.
- (88) Chang, E. L.; Gaber, B. P.; Sheridan, J. P. Biophys. J. 1982, 39, 197-201.
- (89) Prince, L. M. "Micellization, Solubilization, and Microemulsions," Vol. 1. Mittel, K. L., ed., Plenum Press, New York, 1977, pp. 45-47.
- (90) Ladbroke, B. D.; Chapman, D. Chem. Phys. Lipids 1969, 3, 304-356.

- (91) Hurst, J. K.; Lee, L. Y. C.; Grätzel, M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1983, 105, 7048-7056.
- (92) Brugger, P. Ph.D. Dissertation, EPFL, Lausanne, Switzerland, 1982.
- (93) Froherz, P.; Masters, B. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1974, 356, 270-275.
- (94) Hyer, E. J.; Muller, R. U.; Finkelstein, H. J. Gen. Physiol. 1976, 67, 703-729.
- (95) Huang, C.; Charlton, J. P. Biochemistry 1972, 11, 735-740.
- (96) Papahadjopoulos, D. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1971, 241, 254-259.
- (97) Papahadjopoulos, D.; Watkins, J. C. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1967, 135, 639-652.
- (98) McLaughlin, S. G. A.; Szabo, G.; Eisenman, G.; Ciani, S. M. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 1970, 67, 1268-1275.
- (99) Bangham, A. D.; Standish, M. M.; Watkins, J. C. J. Molec. Biol. 1965, 13, 238-252.
- (100) Haest, C. W. M.; De Gier, J.; Op Der Kemp, J. A. F.; Bartels, P.; Van Deenen, L. L. M. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1972, 255, 720-733.
- (101) Dilger, J. P.; McLaughlin, S. K. A., McIntosh, T. J.; Simon, S. A. Science 1979, 206, 1196-1198.
- (102) Akutsu, H.; Seelig, J. Biochemistry 1981, 20, 7366-7373.
- (103) Van Holde, K. E. "Physical Biochemistry," Prentice-Hall, New Jersey, 1971, pp. 58-61.
- (104) Tricot, Y.-M.; Furlong, D. N.; Sasse, W. H. F.; Dalvis, P.; Snook, I.; Van Megan, W. J. Colloid Interface Sci. 1984, 97, 380-391.

- (105) Darke, A.; Finer, G.; Flook, A. G.; Phillips, M. C. J. Molec. Biol. **1972**, 63, 265-279.
- (106) Ford, W. E.; Tollin, G. Photochem. Photobiol. **1982**, 35, 809-819.
- (107) Laane, C.; Ford, W. E.; Otvos, J. W.; Calvin, M. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA **1981**, 78, 2017-2020.
- (108) Kuhn, H. Pure Appl. Chem. **1979**, 51, 341-352.
- (109) Seefeld, K. P.; Möbius, D.; Kuhn, H. Helv. Chim. Acta **1977**, 60, 2608-2632.
- (110) Kalyanasundaram, K.; Neumann-Spallart, M. J. Phys. Chem. **1982**, 86, 5163-5169.
- (111) Neta, P. J. Phys. Chem. **1981**, 85, 3678-3684.
- (112) Borgarello, E.; Kalyanasundaram, K.; Okuno, Y.; Grätzel, M. Helv. Chim. Acta **1981**, 64, 1937-1942.
- (113) Frank, A. J.; Grätzel, M.; Kozak, J. J. J. Am. Chem. Soc. **1976**, 98, 3317-3321.
- (114) Henglin, A.; Proske, T. Ber. Bunsenges. Phys. Chem. **1978**, 82, 471-476.
- (115) Frost, A. A.; Pearson, R. G. "Kinetics and Mechanisms," Wiley, New York, **1963**, p. 271.
- (116) Cellarius, R. A.; Mauzerall, D. Biochim. Biophys. Acta **1966**, 112, 235-255.
- (117) Ballard, S. G.; Mauzerall, D. C. J. Chem. Phys. **1980**, 72, 933-947.
- (118) Lever, A. B. P.; Ramaswamy, B. S.; Licoccia, S. J. Photochem. **1982**, 19, 173-182.
- (119) Schmechl, R. H.; Whitten, D. G. J. Phys. Chem. **1981**, 85, 3473-3480.

- (120) Harriman, A.; Porter, G.; Walters, P. J. Photochem. 1982, 19, 183-187.
- (121) Hurley, J. K.; Castelli, F.; Tollin, G. Photochem. Photobiol. 1981, 34, 623-631.
- (122) Jordan, P. C. "Chemical Kinetics and Transport," Plenum Press, New York, 1979, p. 311.
- (123) Oliveira, L. A. A.; Haim, A. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1982, 104, 3363-3366.
- (124) Hatlee, M. D.; Kozak, J. J.; Rothenberger, G.; Infelta, P. P.; Grätzel, M. J. Phys. Chem. 1980, 84, 1508-1519.
- (125) Burnell, J. N.; Whatley, F. R. FEBS Lett. 1975, 58, 215-218.
- (126) MacDonald, R. E.; Lanyi, J. K.; Greene, R. V. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 1977, 74, 3167-3170.
- (127) Forgacs, M.; Chin, G. J. Biol. Chem. 1982, 257, 5652-5655.
- (128) Nichols, J. W.; Hill, M. W.; Bangham, A. D.; Deamer, D. W. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1980, 596, 393-403.
- (129) Clement, N. R.; Gould, J. M. Biochemistry 1981, 20, 1539-1543.
- (130) Harrington, P. C.; Wilkins, R. G. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1981, 103, 1550-1556.
- (131) Isied, S. S.; Worosila, G.; Atherton, S. J. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1982, 104, 7659-7661.
- (132) McGourty, J. L.; Blough, N. V.; Hoffman, B. M. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1983, 105, 4470-4472.
- (133) Polymeropoulos, E. E.; Möbius, D.; Kuhn, H. J. Chem. Phys. 1978, 68, 3918-3931.
- (134) Sugi, M.; Fukui, T.; Ilzima, S. Chem. Phys. Lett. 1977, 45, 163-166.

- (135) Sugi, M.; Nembach, K.; Möbius, D.; Kuhn, H. Solid State Commun. 1974, 15, 1867-1870.
- (136) The Fermi energy ( $\epsilon$ ) is related to the standard reduction potentials ( $E_o$ ) by the following equation:
- $$\epsilon = E_o - 4.5 \text{ V}^{142}$$
- where -4.5 V is the energy difference between an electron in gas phase and the Fermi level of standard hydrogen electrode.
- (137) Watts, A.; Marsh, D.; Knowles, P. F. Biochemistry 1978, 17, 1792-1801.
- (138) Marsh, D. Biochim. Biophys. Acta 1974, 363, 373-386.
- (139) Träuble, H.; Haynes, D. H. Chem. Phys. Lipids 1971, 7, 324-335.
- (140) Miller, J. R.; Beitz, J. V.; Huddleston, R. K. J. Am. Chem. Soc. 1984, 106, 5057-5068.
- (141) Manassen, J.; Cahn, D.; Hodes, G.; Sofer, A. Nature 1976, 263, 97-100.



Table 1. Hydrodynamic Radii of PC Vesicles from Light-Scattering Spectroscopy

Vesicle <sup>a</sup>	[PC]mM	Ru:PC <sup>b</sup>	$10^{-2} \cdot \tau_c$ (sec)	$R_H$ (Å)	Variance <sup>c</sup>
PC	0.1	----	4.81	254	0.33
	0.1	----	4.75	251	0.32
	0.1	----	4.34	229	0.28
	0.03	----	4.98	263	0.28
(NH <sub>3</sub> ) <sub>5</sub> Ru-4-(11'- dodeceny1)py <sup>3+</sup> -PC	0.1	1:17	4.35	230	0.36
	0.1	1:17	4.83	255	0.34
	0.1	1:17	4.12	218	0.34
	0.1	1:4,5	4.42	234	0.47
	0.1	1:4,5	3.99	211	0.45
	0.1	1:4,5	4.52	239	0.41

<sup>a</sup>In 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

<sup>b</sup>Molar ratio of ruthenium to phosphatidylcholine monomer.

<sup>c</sup>Calculated from equation 18.

Table 2. Hydrodynamic Radii of DHP Vesicles from Light-Scattering Spectroscopy

Vesicle <sup>a</sup>	Medium	$R_H$ (Å)	Variance <sup>b</sup>
DHP	0.1 M tricine, pH 7.2	638	0.21
DHP//ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup>	1 M TEOA, pH 7.8	480	0.19
DHP//ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup>	0.02 M TRIS, pH 7.8	514	0.12
DHP//ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> , MV <sup>2+</sup>	0.02 M TEOA, pH 7.8	484	0.13
MV <sup>2+</sup> //DHP//ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup>	0.05 M TRIS, pH 7.8	400	0.18

<sup>a</sup>Ref. 69.

<sup>b</sup>From equation 18.

Table 3. Summary of Solute Binding by Vesicles

Solute	Vesicle	Method of determination
<u>Photosensitizers</u>		
ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup>	DHP	Gel chromatography, optical difference spectroscopy, membrane ultrafiltration
Ru(bpy) <sub>3</sub> <sup>2+</sup>	DHP	Optical difference spectroscopy
<u>Viologen</u>		
MV <sup>2+</sup>	DHP	Optical difference spectroscopy, gel chromatography
C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup>	DHP	Optical difference spectroscopy, gel chromatography
C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup>	PC	Gel chromatography
C <sub>14</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup>	PC	Gel chromatography
<u>(NH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>5</sub>RuNC<sub>5</sub>H<sub>4</sub>(CH<sub>2</sub>)<sub>n</sub>CH=CH<sub>2</sub><sup>3+</sup> ions</u>		
n = 2, 5, 7, or 10	PC	Gel chromatography, optical difference spectroscopy
<u>(NH<sub>3</sub>)<sub>5</sub>CoNC<sub>5</sub>H<sub>4</sub>(CH<sub>2</sub>)<sub>n</sub>CH=CH<sub>2</sub><sup>3+</sup> ions</u>		
n = 7, 9	PC	Membrane ultrafiltration

Table 4. Entrapment of Metal Complexes by PC Vesicles

Complex	Charge Type	Metal Content in Vesicle Solution ( $\mu\text{mole}$ )		Amount of PC (mg)		Total Vesicle Internal Volume <sup>b</sup> ( $\mu\text{l}$ )	Entrapped Metal Concentration <sup>c</sup> (M)	Retention Factor <sup>d</sup> (%)	No. of Filtrations
		Initial	Final	Initial	Final <sup>a</sup>				
$(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CoOH}_2^{3+}$	+ 3	80	2.7	25.6	22.4	8.7	0.31	3.4	9
$\text{Co}(\text{bpy})_3^{3+}$	+ 3	40	1.4	23.7	21.9	8.5	0.16	3.5	12
$\text{Cr}^{3+}$	+ 3	68	5.7	63.0	62.6	24.4	0.23	8.4	9
$(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{CoN}_3^{2+}$	+ 2	75	0.85	29.3	26.9	10.5	0.08	1.1	14
$(\text{NH}_3)_3\text{Co}(\text{NO}_2)_3$	0	83	0.51	28.7	23.7	9.2	0.06	0.6	9
$(\text{NO}_2)_2\text{Co}(\text{glycinate})_2^-$	- 1	49	1.2	24.0	21.5	8.4	0.14	2.5	9
$\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$	- 3	110	7.2	25.2	21.9	8.5	0.85	6.6	28
$\text{Co}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$	- 3	93	2.8	----	----	----	----	3.1	12

<sup>a</sup>Determined by  $^{14}\text{C}$  analysis.

<sup>b</sup>Based on a value of 0.3  $\mu\text{l}/\mu\text{mol}$  PC.

<sup>c</sup>Obtained by dividing values from column 4 by values from column 7.

<sup>d</sup>Obtained by dividing values from column 4 by values from column 3.

Table 5. Initial Rates<sup>a</sup> of MV<sup>+</sup> Formation<sup>b</sup> in Passive Viologen Diffusion Across DHP Vesicle Bilayers<sup>c</sup>

$R_i$ (nM s <sup>-1</sup> )	Temperature (°C)
7.3	15, 20
35	25
67	30
113	35

<sup>a</sup>From initial slopes of lines obtained from viologen-DHP vesicle solutions incubated at temperatures indicated (Figure 24).

<sup>b</sup>Determined from spectral changes at 600 nm upon reduction by externally added dithionite.

<sup>c</sup>Initial concentrations = [DHP] = 4.8 mM, [MV<sup>2+</sup>] = 3.6 mM, in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8.

Table 6.  $MV^{2+}$  Diffusion Induced by External Hydroxylic Amines in DHP Vesicles<sup>a</sup>

External Amine Added	Time After Amine $\Delta T$ (min)	Viologen Leakage <sup>b</sup> ( $\mu M$ )	% of Total Internal Viologen <sup>c</sup>
0.05 M tricine	15	7	4.7
0.05 M TEOA	20	10	6.7
0.05 M Tris	20	27	18

<sup>a</sup>Reaction conditions = 4.8 mM DHP and 3.0 mM  $MV^{2+}$  sonicated in  $H_2O$ , pH 8.4, followed by cation exchange chromatography; external reagents added to asymmetric vesicles: 30  $\mu M$   $Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}$ , 1 mM EDTA prior to amine addition, at 23°C, pH 8.4.

<sup>b</sup>External viologen was determined as  $MV^+$  at 600 nm by dithionite reduction.

<sup>c</sup>Obtained by dividing values from column 3 by 150  $\mu M$  internal  $MV^{2+}$ , whose concentration was determined from the ultraviolet spectrum of  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP asymmetric vesicles referenced against DHP vesicles.

Table 7. Photoinduced Viologen Diffusion in Asymmetric MV<sup>2+</sup>//DHP//Sensitizer Vesicles<sup>a</sup>

[MV <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>in</sub> <sup>b</sup> ( $\mu$ M)	[MV <sup>2+</sup> ] <sub>out</sub> <sup>c</sup> ( $\mu$ M)	% Leakage	Illumination Time (min)	Sensitizer	Temperature ( $^{\circ}$ C)	Medium Conditions <sup>d</sup>
120	52	43	120	Ru(bpy) <sub>3</sub> <sup>2+</sup> (e)	23	I
195	50	26	155		23	I
95	38	40	90		23	II
96	50	52	100		23	II
60	9	15	100		10	II
100	20	20	100		20	II
80	30	38	80		30	II
60	50	83	20		40	II

(continued)

Table 7, continued:

$[MV^{2+}]_{in}^b$ ( $\mu M$ )	$[MV^{2+}]_{out}^c$ ( $\mu M$ )	% Leakage	Illumination Time (min)	Sensitizer	Temperature ( $^{\circ}C$ )	Medium Conditions <sup>d</sup>
76	30	39	120	ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> (f)	23	I
120	50	44	120		23	II
100	38	35	80		23	II
120	0	0	60	ZnTPPS <sup>4-</sup> (g)	20	II

<sup>a</sup>Reference 69.

<sup>b</sup>Determined by optical difference spectroscopy of asymmetric MV<sup>2+</sup>-DHP vesicles vs. DHP vesicle at 256 nm prior to illumination.

<sup>c</sup>Determined as MV<sup>+</sup> by external dithionite reduction after illumination.

<sup>d</sup>I = H<sub>2</sub>O, pH 8.4; II = 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8; all contained 2 mM external EDTA.

<sup>e</sup>30  $\mu M$  Ru(bpy)<sub>3</sub><sup>2+</sup>, sensitizer:DHP = 1:160.

<sup>f</sup>16  $\mu M$  ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>, sensitizer:DHP = 1:300.

<sup>g</sup>50  $\mu M$  ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup>, sensitizer:DHP = 1:80.



Table 8. Initial Rates of  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$  Sensitized  $\text{MV}^+$  Formation<sup>a</sup> in Asymmetric  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP Vesicles<sup>b</sup>

$R_f$ ( $\text{nM s}^{-1}$ ) <sup>c</sup>	Temperature ( $^{\circ}\text{C}$ )
1.2	10
4.1	20
10.8	30
41.4	40

<sup>a</sup>Based on  $\epsilon_{603} = 1.24 \times 10^4 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ cm}^{-1}$  for  $\text{MV}^+$  upon external dithionite reduction.<sup>64</sup>

<sup>b</sup>Reaction conditions: 4.8 mM DHP, 3.6 mM  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8, followed by Sephadex chromatography; external reagents added: 1 mM EDTA, 30  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ ; illuminated with 410 nm cutoff filter,  $I_0 = 6 \times 10^{-8}$  einstein/s.

<sup>c</sup>Determined by absorbance increase at 603 nm.

Table 9.  $C_{16}MV^+$  Quenched by Internal  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ , in  $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ ,  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ /DHP/ $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ , ZnTPPS $^{4-}$  Vesicles<sup>a</sup>

$[Fe(CN)_6^{3-}]^b$ in ( $\mu M$ )	$R_1$ ( $nM s^{-1}$ )	Induction (min)	Temp. ( $^{\circ}C$ )	Calculated $[MV^+]$ Generated Using $R_1$ ( $\mu M$ )	Calculated $[MV^+]$ Generated Using $R_1$ from Vesicles not Containing $Fe(CN)_6^{3-}$ ( $\mu M$ ) <sup>c</sup>
1.6 - 2.0	1.0	20	10	1.2	3.7
3.8	1.8	15	23	1.6	4.0
1.6 - 2.0	3.7	8	30	1.8	2.9

<sup>a</sup>Reference 69.

<sup>b</sup>Measured by optical difference spectroscopy ( $\epsilon_{420} = 1040 M^{-1} cm^{-1}$ ) or atomic absorption spectroscopy.

<sup>c</sup>From Table 10,  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ /DHP/ $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ , ZnTPPS $^{4-}$  vesicles.

Table 10. Initial Rates of ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup> Sensitized C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> Formation in DHP Vesicle Solutions<sup>a</sup>

Vesicle Configuration <sup>b</sup>	R <sub>i</sub> (nM s <sup>-1</sup> ) <sup>c</sup>	Temperature (°C)	-ln R <sub>i</sub>	10 <sup>-3</sup> x 1/T (°K <sup>-1</sup> )	E <sub>a</sub> (kcal/mol)
C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> /DHP/C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> , ZnTPPS <sup>4-</sup>	3.1	10	19.6	3.53	5.8
	4.4	23	19.2	3.38	
	6.1	30	18.9	3.30	
_____ /DHP/C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> , ZnTPPS <sup>4-</sup>	3.4	10	19.5	3.53	8.3
	6.7	23	18.8	3.38	
	8.8	30	18.6	3.30	
Fe(CN) <sub>6</sub> <sup>3-</sup> /DHP/C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> , ZnTPPS <sup>4-</sup> (d)	12	10	18.2	3.53	
	46	23	16.9	3.38	
Fe(CN) <sub>6</sub> <sup>3-</sup> , C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> /DHP/C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> , ZnTPPS <sup>4-</sup> (d)	1.0	10	20.7	3.53	10.8 <sup>f</sup>
	1.8	23	20.1	3.38	
	3.7	30	19.4	3.30	
C <sub>16</sub> MV/DHP/C <sub>16</sub> MV, Fe(CN) <sub>6</sub> <sup>3-</sup> , ZnTPPS <sup>4-</sup> (e)	0.8	10	21.0	3.53	
	0.8	23	21.0	3.38	
	1.5	30	20.3	3.30	

<sup>a</sup>0.5 mM C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, 4 mM DHP, sonicated in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, to form symmetrically-bound viologen-DHP vesicles, 0.25 mM C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> added to 4 mM DHP vesicles to form asymmetrically-bound viologen-DHP vesicles; external reagents added: 40 μM ZnTPPS<sup>4-</sup>, 0.1 M tricine.

<sup>b</sup>Reference 69.

<sup>c</sup>Determined by absorbance increases at 600 nm.

<sup>d</sup>Internal Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> incorporated by cosonication of 20 mM Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> with C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>-DHP suspension, followed by Sephadex G-50 chromatography.

<sup>e</sup>50 μM external Fe(CN)<sub>6</sub><sup>3-</sup> added.

<sup>f</sup>After 8-20 minute induction period (Table 9).

Table 11. Initial Rates of ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> Sensitized C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>+</sup> Formation in PC Vesicles

Vesicle Configuration <sup>a</sup>	[C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> ] <sup>b</sup> (mM)	C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> /PC <sup>c</sup>	R <sub>1</sub> (μM s <sup>-1</sup> ) <sup>d</sup>
C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> //PC//C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> , ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup>	1.6	1:6	0.29 <sup>e</sup>
	0.53	1:6	0.13 <sup>f</sup>
	0.23	1:10	0.30 <sup>f</sup>
PC//C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> , ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup>	0.20	1:16	0.12 <sup>f</sup>
	1.0	1:3	0.92 <sup>e</sup>
C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> , ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup>	0.53	----	8.3 <sup>e</sup>

<sup>a</sup>Reference 69, in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, with 1 mM EDTA as sacrificial donor.

<sup>b</sup>Initial concentration

<sup>c</sup>Initial concentration ratios

<sup>d</sup>Initial slopes of C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>+</sup> formation determined at 600 nm; illuminated with filtered visible light (λ > 515 nm), at ambient temperature.

<sup>e</sup>20 μM ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>

<sup>f</sup>10 μM ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>

Table 12. Oxidative Quenching of Photoexcited ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> (a) by PC-bound C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> (b)

[C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> ] <sup>c</sup> (mM)	[PC] <sup>c</sup> (mM)	C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> /PC	10 <sup>-3</sup> · k (s <sup>-1</sup> ) <sup>d</sup>
0	3.0	0	3.9 ± 0.4
0.11	3.2	1:29	4.7 ± 0.5
0.33	3.2	1:10	5.6 ± 1.0
1.6	9.6	1:6	7.6 ± 0.4
3.3	9.6	1:3	8.0 ± 0.7
4.3	13	1:3	10.1 ± 0.9

<sup>a</sup> 20 μM external ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>

<sup>b</sup> Vesicles formed in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5

<sup>c</sup> Initial concentration

<sup>d</sup> Deactivation rate of excited Zn(II) porphyrin detected at 890 nm, at 23°C, excitation wavelength 532 nm; results are average values of three or more individual determinations.

Table 13. Recombination Rates of ZnTMPy<sup>5+</sup> and C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>+</sup> in C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>-PC Vesicles<sup>a</sup>

[C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> ] <sup>b</sup> (mM)	[PC] <sup>b</sup> (mM)	C <sub>16</sub> MV <sup>2+</sup> /PC	10 <sup>8</sup> · k (M <sup>-1</sup> s <sup>-1</sup> ) <sup>c</sup>
1.6	9.6	1:6	6.5
4.3	12.8	1:3	1.5
0.11	3.2	1:30	15
1.1	6.0	1:6	1.8
1.6	9.6	1:6	6.8

<sup>a</sup>Vesicles formed in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5; excitation wavelength  $\lambda = 532$  nm, at 23°C.

<sup>b</sup>Initial concentrations determined by <sup>14</sup>C analysis.

<sup>c</sup>Determined from slopes of second-order decay curves (1/Absorbance vs. time) of C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>+</sup> formation following excitation, i.e.,  $k = \epsilon \cdot \ell \cdot \text{slope}$ , with  $\ell = 1$  cm,  $\epsilon_{610} = 1.2 \times 10^4$  M<sup>-1</sup> cm<sup>-1</sup> for C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>+</sup>; detection wavelength  $\lambda = 610$  nm.

Table 14. Rate Data for Slow Reduction of PC-Bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'-\text{dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  Ion by External Reductants<sup>a</sup>

Reductant (mM)	$10^{-4} \cdot k_1$ ( $\text{s}^{-1}$ )	% Total optical change	Experimental conditions
$\text{Cr}^{2+}$	0.8	9.3	b
	1.4	7.8	b
	1.6	2.8	c
	2.9	4.7	b
	3.8	7.2	b
	4.3	3.5	b
	5.1	4.5	c
	5.1	6.0	c
	7.4	9.3	c
$\text{V}^{2+}$	0.07	3.3	c
	0.3	7.1	c
	0.7	5.5	c
Ascorbate	0.1	13.0	c
	0.4	18.0	c
	1.0	15.0	c

<sup>a</sup>At ambient temperature

<sup>b</sup>Initial conditions: 3.4 mM PC, 0.2 mM Ru(III), in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0

<sup>c</sup>Initial conditions: 7.5 mM PC, 0.5 mM Ru(III), in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0

Table 15. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound

 $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny1)py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  Ion<sup>a</sup>

Temperature (°C)	$10^{-4} \cdot k$ ( $\text{s}^{-1}$ )	% Total optical change
10	$2.3 \pm 0.3$	$28 \pm 3$
15	$7.8 \pm 0.1$	$29 \pm 1$
20	$9.4 \pm 0.7$	$29 \pm 1$
25	$9.7 \pm 1.6$	$35 \pm 6$
30	$14.6 \pm 4.5$	$32 \pm 1$

<sup>a</sup>Experimental conditions: 7 mM PC, 0.17 mM Ru(III) sonicated in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0; 0.6 mM  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  added externally.



Table 16. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound  
 $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by Ascorbate Ion<sup>a</sup>

Temperature (°C)	$10^{-4} \cdot k \text{ (s}^{-1}\text{)}$	% Total optical change	
5	1.9	22	b
10	3.1	24	
15	4.9	37	
20	6.7	38	
25	10.5	32	
30	13.7	32	
5	3.3	31	c
10	4.3	37	
15	5.3	36	
20	7.2	33	
25	14.3	43	
5	2.0	38	d
10	4.1	43	
15	7.3	43	
20	9.9	36	
30	12.6	39	

<sup>a</sup>0.6 mM ascorbate added externally.

<sup>b</sup>Initial concentrations: 7.5 mM PC, 0.17 mM Ru(III) sonicated in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

<sup>c</sup>Initial concentrations: 7.5 mM PC, 0.14 mM Ru(III) sonicated in 0.1 M potassium acetate, pH 4.0.

<sup>d</sup>Initial concentrations: 7.5 mM PC, 0.3 mM Ru(III) sonicated in 0.1 M potassium acetate, pH 4.0.

Table 17. Temperature Dependent Reduction of PC-Bound  
 $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny1)py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{V}^{2+}$  Ion<sup>a, b</sup>

Temperature (°C)	$10^{-4} \cdot k$ ( $\text{s}^{-1}$ )	% Total optical change
10	6.0	24
15	7.2	23
20	17.0	17
25	12.0	16

<sup>a</sup>0.6 mM  $\text{V}^{2+}$  added externally.

<sup>b</sup>Initial concentrations: 3.7 mM PC, 0.4 mM Ru(III) in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Table 18. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound  
 $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  Ion in  
 CCCP-Incorporated Vesicles<sup>a, b</sup>

Temperature ( $^{\circ}\text{C}$ )	$10^{-4} \cdot k$ ( $\text{s}^{-1}$ )	% Total optical change
10	4.5	24
15	5.8	30
20	8.0	32
25	16.2	30

<sup>a</sup>CCCP: carbonyl cyanide *m*-chlorophenylhydrazone.

<sup>b</sup>Experimental conditions: 5  $\mu\text{M}$  CCCP, 0.17  $\text{mM}$  Ru(III), 7  $\text{mM}$  PC sonicated in 0.1  $\text{M}$  potassium acetate, pH 4.0; 0.6  $\text{mM}$   $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  added externally.

Table 19. Temperature Dependent Slow Reduction of PC-Bound  
 $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  Ion in  
 Valinomycin-Incorporated Vesicles<sup>a</sup>

Temperature (°C)	$10^{-4} \cdot k$ ( $\text{s}^{-1}$ )	% Total optical change
5	1.1	32
10	$4.0 \pm 1.0$	$29 \pm 1$
15	$6.6 \pm 0.5$	$30 \pm 3$
20	$6.9 \pm 0.5$	$30 \pm 1$
25	$9.4 \pm 2.0$	$32 \pm 5$
30	$12.3 \pm 6.4$	$34 \pm 4$

<sup>a</sup>Experimental conditions: 7  $\mu\text{M}$  valinomycin, 0.17 mM Ru(III), 7 mM PC sonicated in 0.1 M potassium acetate, pH 4.0; 0.6 mM  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  externally added.

Table 20. Summary of Kinetics of Slow Reduction of PC-Bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodecyl})\text{py}^{3+}$  by External Reductants

Reductant	$10^{-4} k \text{ (s}^{-1}\text{)}$	% Total optical change	Activation parameters ( $\Delta H^\ddagger$ , $\Delta S^\ddagger$ (23°C))
$\text{Cr}^{2+}$ (0.8 - 7.4 mM) <sup>a</sup>	6.9 ( $\pm$ 2.4) <sup>e</sup>	30 ( $\pm$ 5) <sup>e</sup>	13 kcal/mol, -29 e.u.
$\text{V}^{2+}$ (0.07 - 0.70 mM) <sup>a</sup>	5.3 ( $\pm$ 2.0) <sup>e</sup>	30 ( $\pm$ 3) <sup>e</sup>	8.3 kcal/mol, -43 e.u.
$\text{Cu}^+$ (0.48 - 1.5 mM) <sup>b</sup>	17.4 ( $\pm$ 8.8)	17 ( $\pm$ 5)	Bleaching side reaction
Ascorbate (0.14-1.0 mM) <sup>a</sup>	13.8 <sup>e</sup>	35 ( $\pm$ 6) <sup>f</sup>	11.5 kcal/mol, -33 e.u.
$\text{Cr}^{2+}$ ([valinomycin] = 7 $\mu\text{M}$ ) <sup>c</sup>	6.9 ( $\pm$ 0.5) <sup>i</sup>	31 ( $\pm$ 4) <sup>g</sup>	11.8 kcal/mol, -32.7 e.u.
$\text{Cr}^{2+}$ ([CCCP] = 5 $\mu\text{M}$ ) <sup>d</sup>	8.0 <sup>i</sup>	30 ( $\pm$ 2) <sup>h</sup>	14 kcal/mol, -24 e.u.

<sup>a</sup>Experimental conditions are those given in Table 14.

<sup>b</sup>Initial concentrations: 7.5 mM PC, 0.4 mM Ru(III) in 0.1 M NaOAc, pH 4.0.

<sup>c</sup>Experimental conditions are those given in Table 19.

<sup>d</sup>Experimental conditions are those given in Table 18.

<sup>e</sup>Averaged value of those listed in Table 14.

<sup>f</sup>Averaged value of those listed in Table 16.

<sup>g</sup>Averaged value of those listed in Table 19.

<sup>h</sup>Averaged value of those listed in Table 18.

<sup>i</sup>At 20°C.

Table 21. Bleaching of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'$ -  
 dodecenylyl) $\text{py}^{2+}$  in Reactions Where  
 Reductant is Concentration-Limiting<sup>a</sup>

Reductant ( $\mu\text{M}$ )		$10^{-4} \cdot k$ ( $\text{s}^{-1}$ )
Ascorbate	45	2.9
	90	1.2
$\text{Cr}^{2+}$ (TFA, 0.1 M)	160	1.1
	40	0.86
$\text{Cr}^{2+}$ ( $\text{ClO}_4^-$ ) <sup>d</sup>	40	2.2
	40	2.9 <sup>b</sup>
	40	0.6 <sup>c</sup>
$\text{V}^{2+}$ ( $\text{ClO}_4^-$ ) <sup>e</sup>	35	13
$\text{V}^{2+}$ (TFA, 0.1 M)	22	0.14
$\text{V}^{2+}$ ( $\text{ClO}_4^-$ ) <sup>e, f</sup>	17	1.6

<sup>a</sup> $[\text{Ru}^{3+}] = 0.1-0.3$  mM, in 0.1 M NaOAc, pH 4.0,  
 at 15°C.

<sup>b</sup>At 25°C.

<sup>c</sup>At 5°C.

<sup>d</sup>Added 0.12 mM  $\text{NaClO}_4$

<sup>e</sup>Added 1.2 mM  $\text{NaClO}_4$

<sup>f</sup>Added 3 mM preformed PC vesicles.

Table 22. Physical Characteristics of ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>-DHP Vesicles<sup>a</sup>

[DHP]/[ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> ] <sup>b</sup>	% Surface coverage <sup>c</sup>	Mean P...P distance (Å) <sup>d</sup>	<sup>3</sup> (ZnTMPyP <sup>4+</sup> ) Deactivation	
			k(s <sup>-1</sup> )	Initial absorbance <sup>e</sup>
600	0.24	300	k <sub>1</sub> = 1.5 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	A <sup>1</sup> = .047
			k <sub>2</sub> = 3.1 × 10 <sup>4</sup>	A <sup>2</sup> = .046
			k <sub>3</sub> = 5.6 × 10 <sup>3</sup>	A <sup>3</sup> = .112
120	1.2	103	k <sub>1</sub> = 3.4 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	A <sup>1</sup> = .107
			k <sub>2</sub> = 3.5 × 10 <sup>4</sup>	A <sup>2</sup> = .051
			k <sub>3</sub> = 1.9 × 10 <sup>3</sup>	A <sup>3</sup> = .034
30	4.8	52	k <sub>1</sub> = 3.9 × 10 <sup>5</sup>	A <sup>1</sup> = .154
			k <sub>2</sub> = 4.1 × 10 <sup>4</sup>	A <sup>2</sup> = .071
			k <sub>3</sub> = 4.7 × 10 <sup>3</sup>	A <sup>3</sup> = .047

<sup>a</sup>In 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, 23°C

<sup>b</sup>[ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>] = 10-40 μM; [DHP] = 1.2-6.0 mM

<sup>c</sup>Calculated by assuming 70 and 100 Å<sup>2</sup> for DHP monomer and ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> surface areas, respectively.

<sup>d</sup>Center-to-center distance.

<sup>e</sup>Absorbances at 830 nm of transient species decaying by each pathway extrapolated to initial time.

Table 23. Quenching of Photoexcited Zn(II) Porphyrin by DHP-Bound Viologen<sup>a</sup>

Viologen	Sensitizer	Quenching rate constant
$C_{14}MV^{2+}$	$ZnTMPyP^{3-}$ ( $\pi$ -anion)	$1.7 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ (b)
$C_{14} MV^{2+}$	$^3ZnTPPS^{4-}$ (triplet)	$2.4 \times 10^8 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ (c)
$MV^{2+}$	$^3ZnTPPS^{4-}$ (triplet)	$2.5 \times 10^9 \text{ M}^{-1} \text{ s}^{-1}$ (d)
$C_{14}MV^{2+}$	$^3ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ (bound triplet)	$\sim 10^3 \text{ s}^{-1}$ (b)

<sup>a</sup>532 nm excitation wavelength, 600 and 826 nm detection wavelengths.

<sup>b</sup>Experimental conditions are those given in Figure 56.

<sup>c</sup>20  $\mu\text{M}$   $ZnTPPS^{4-}$ , 3.6 mM DHP, 67-600  $\mu\text{M}$   $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, at 23°C.

<sup>d</sup>20  $\mu\text{M}$   $ZnTPPS^{4-}$ , 3.6 mM DHP, 33-200  $\mu\text{M}$   $MV^{2+}$  in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, at 23°C.



Table 24. Free-Energy Charge in PC-Bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$   
Reduction by External Reductant

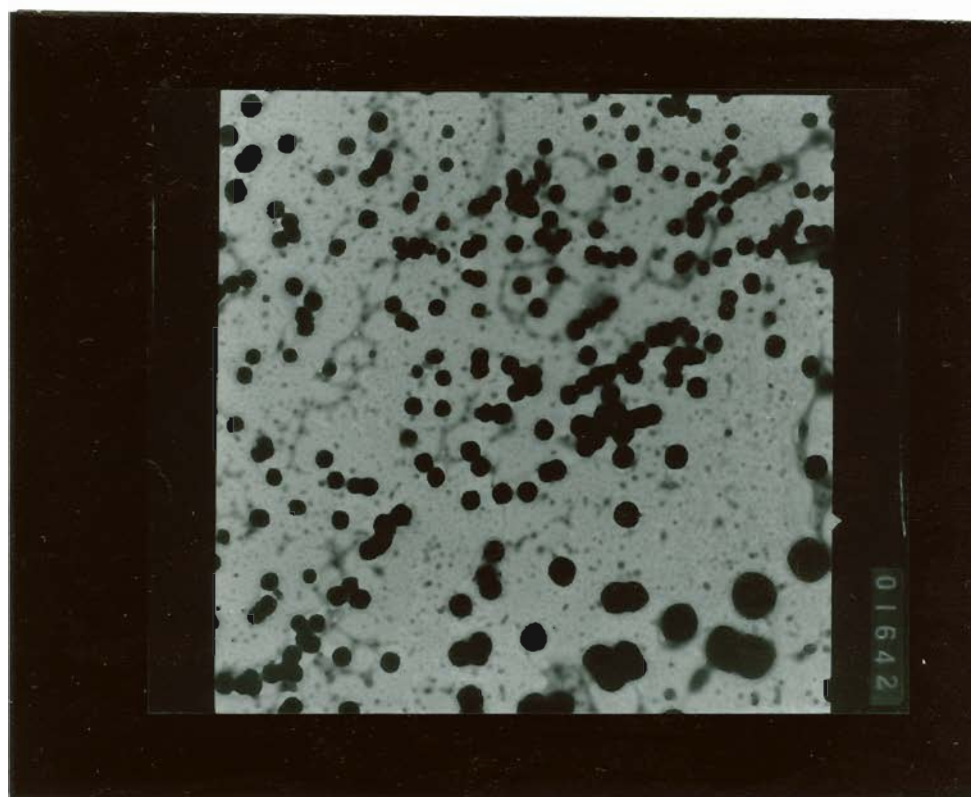
Ion	$E^\circ_{1/2}(\text{V})^a$	$\Delta E^\circ{}^b$	$\Delta E^\circ - E_{\text{charge}}^c$	$\Delta E'_t{}^d$
$\text{Ru}^{3+/2+}$	0.302	0	-0.098	-----
Reductant:				
$\text{Cu}^{2+}/+$	0.153	0.149	0.051	-0.954
$\text{V}^{3+/2+}$	-0.255	0.557	0.459	-0.546
$\text{Cr}^{3+/2+}$	-0.410	0.712	0.614	-0.391
Ascorbate	-0.058	0.360	0.262	-0.743

<sup>a</sup>Reduction potentials

$${}^b\Delta E^\circ = E^\circ_{1/2}(\text{Ru}^{3+/2+}) - E^\circ_{1/2}(\text{reductant})$$

$${}^cE_{\text{charge}} = 0.098 \text{ V (Appendix III)}$$

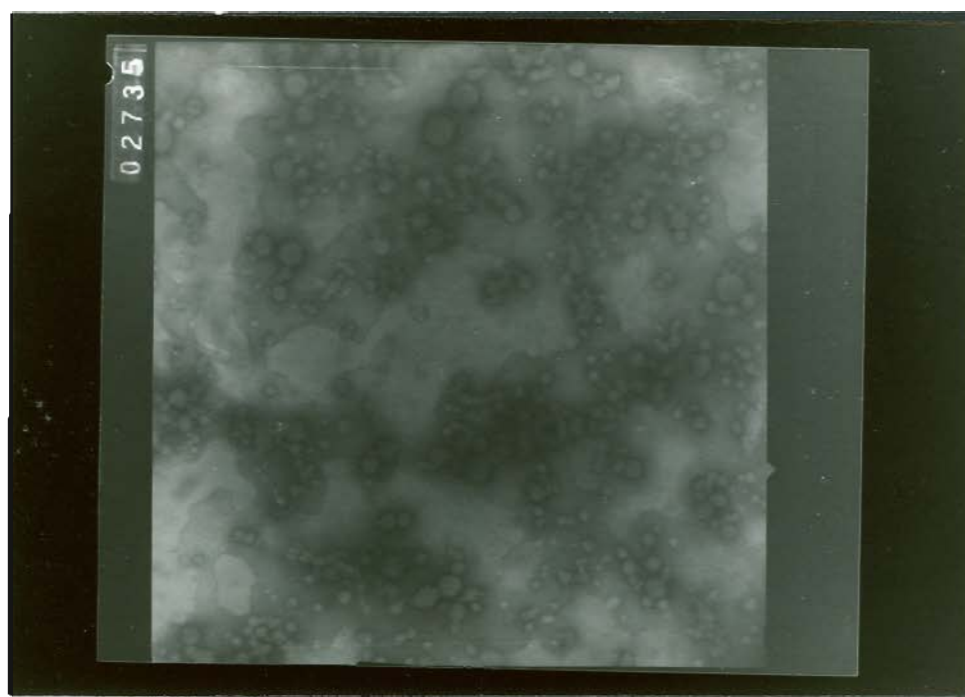
$${}^d\Delta E'_t = \Delta E^\circ - RT/F \ln \{[\text{Ru}_0^{2+}][\text{Ox.}]/[\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{3+}][\text{red.}] - E_{\text{cap}}, \text{ with } [\text{red.}]/[\text{ox.}] = 4, [\text{Ru}_0^{2+}] = 2[\text{Ru}_{\text{in}}^{3+}]; E_{\text{cap}} = 1.12 \text{ V (Appendix III)}, RT/F = 0.025 \text{ V, at } 23^\circ\text{C}.$$



10,000 X

5000 Å  
└─┘

Figure 1. Electron micrograph of polydisperse PC vesicles. PC in 0.01 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0, after 3 hours of sonication; stained with 5% phosphotungstic acid.



42,000 X

2000 Å  
└───┘

Figure 2. Electron micrograph of PC vesicles. PC vesicles from the supernatant fraction of sonicated PC suspension after 100,000 G centrifugation; stained with 5% phosphotungstic acid.

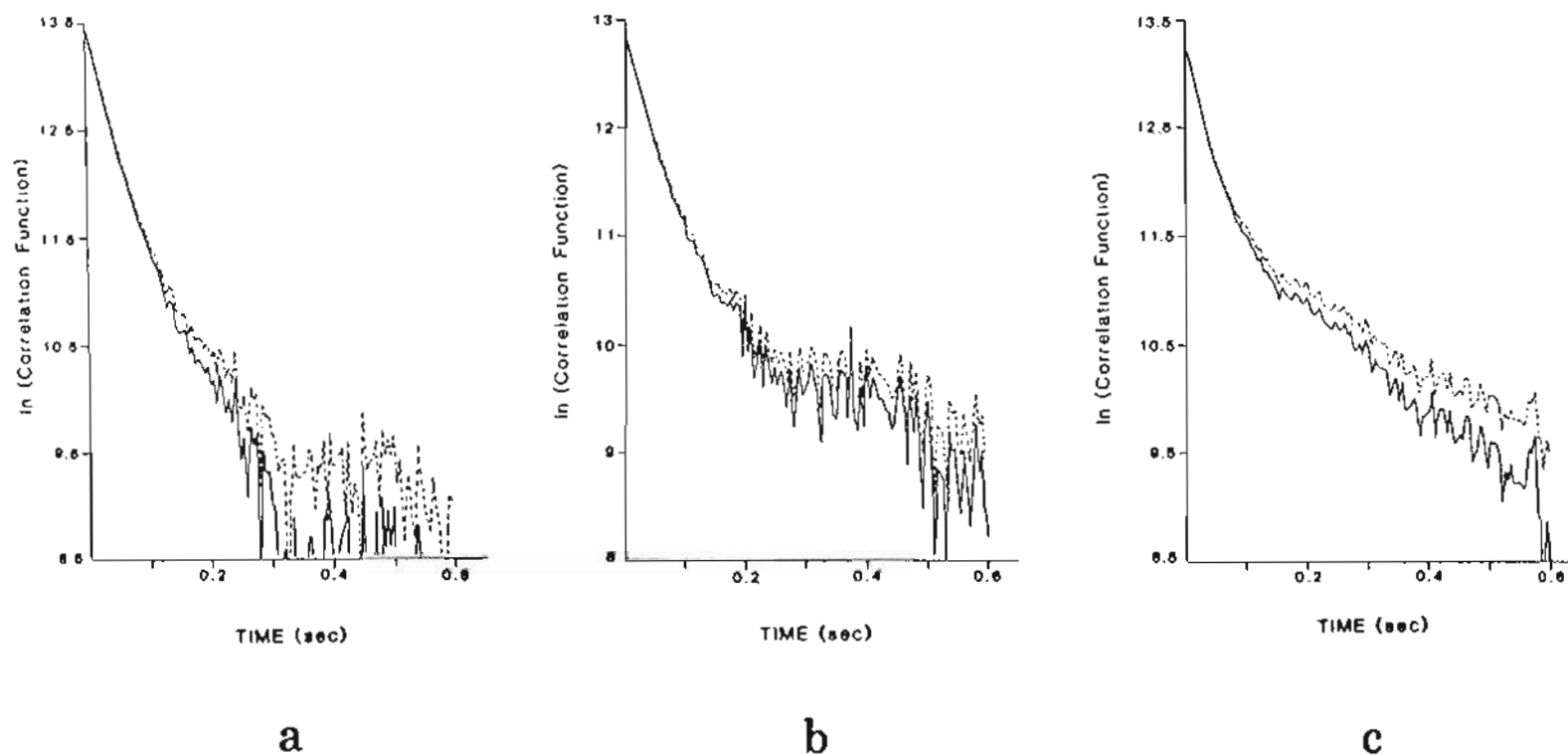


Figure 3. Autocorrelation decay curves of phosphatidylcholine (PC) vesicles.

Curve a: 0.1 mM PC in 0.01 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Curve b: 0.6  $\mu\text{M}$   $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  with 10  $\mu\text{M}$  PC  
(1:17, Ru:PC) in 0.01 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Curve c: 2.2  $\mu\text{M}$   $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  with 0.1 mM PC  
(1:4.5, Ru:PC) in 0.01 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

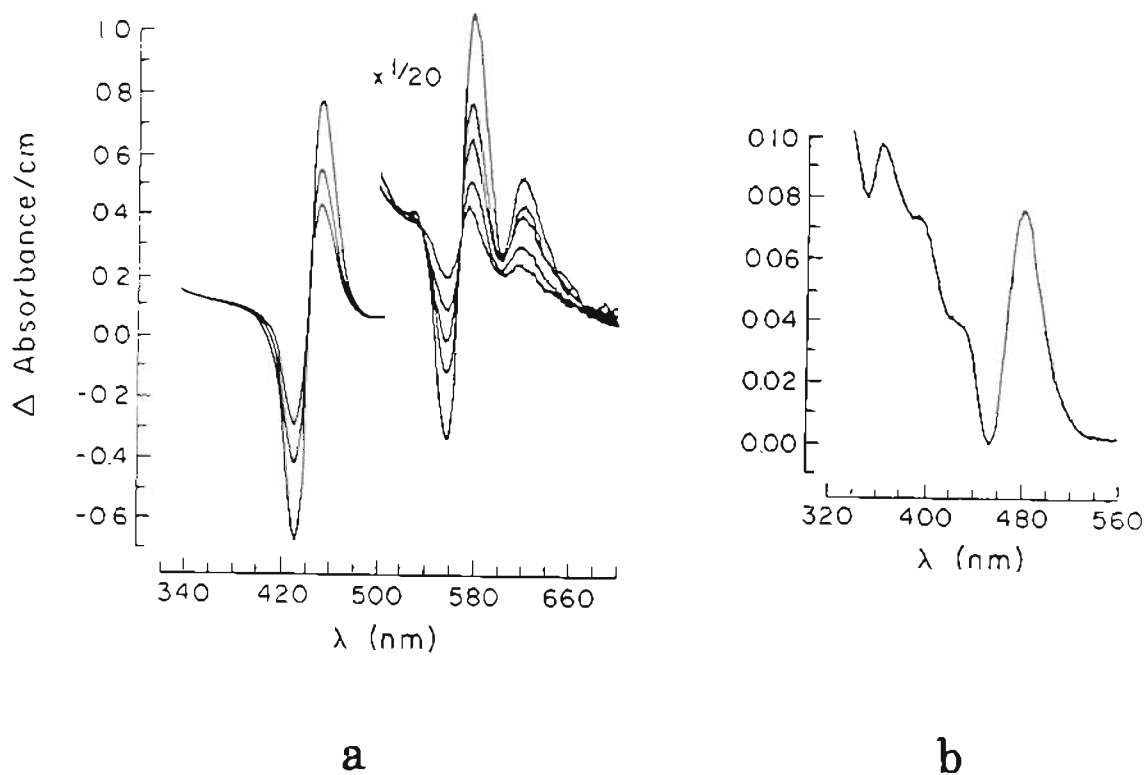


Figure 4. Optical absorption difference spectra of DHP-bound sensitizers vs. sensitizers in homogeneous solution.

Graph a: 2.4 mM DHP vs 1.6-9.5  $\mu$ M ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> in 0.05 M TEOA, pH 7.8.

Graph b: 0.36 mM Ru(bpy)<sub>3</sub><sup>2+</sup>, 1.8 mM DHP vs. 0.36 mM Ru(bpy)<sub>3</sub><sup>2+</sup> in 0.1 M tricine, pH 7.2.

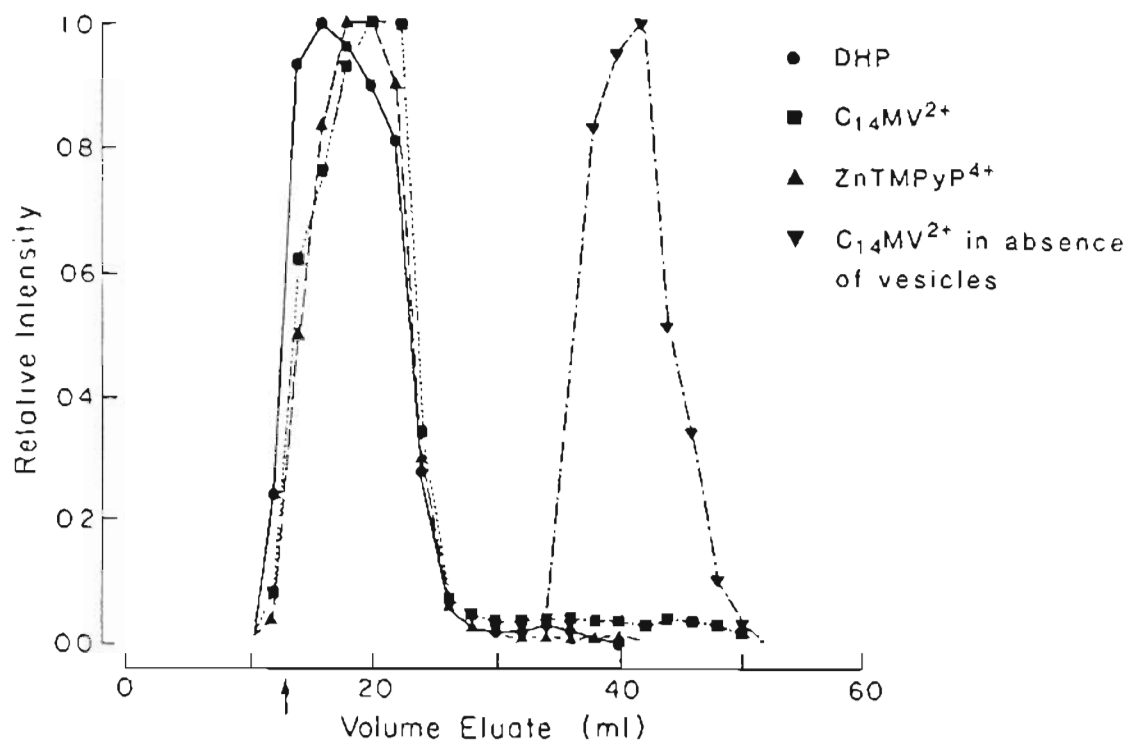


Figure 5. Elution profile of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ - $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50. 2.4 mM DHP sonicated in the presence of 0.5 mM  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$  and 20  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: Zn(II) porphyrin absorption, measured at 446 nm. Dotted line: viologen, measured as the  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^+$  radical ion at 560 nm by dithionite reduction of eluate fractions. Alternate dash-dotted line: viologen peak obtained in the absence of DHP vesicles. The arrow indicates column void volume determined by elution of blue dextran.

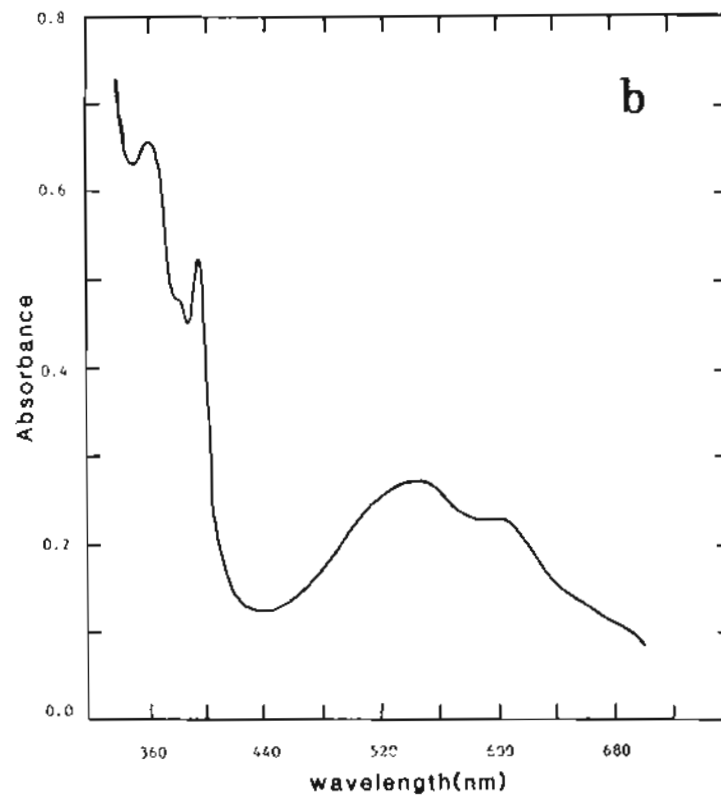
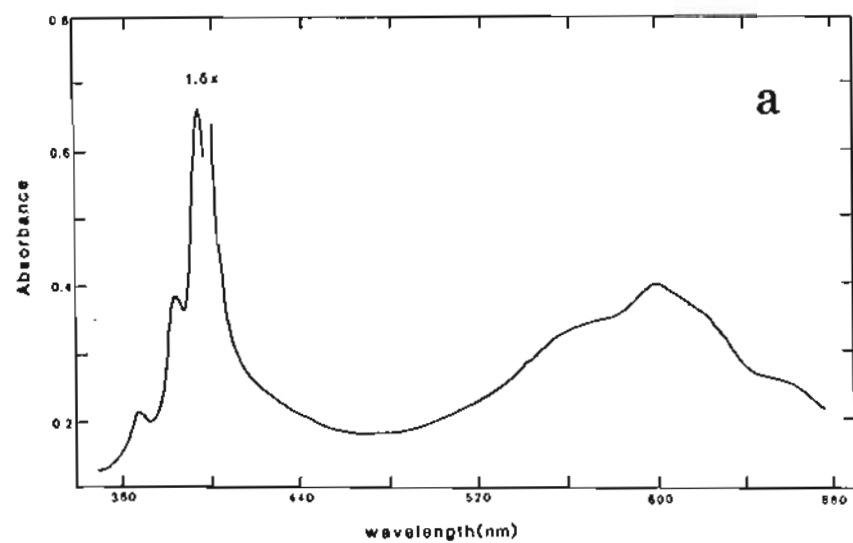


Figure 6. Optical absorption spectra of methylviologen radical cation ( $MV^+$ ).  $MV^+$  obtained by dithionite reduction.

a: 3.0 mM DHP and 1.2 mM  $MV^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8.

b: 25  $\mu M$   $MV^{2+}$  in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8.

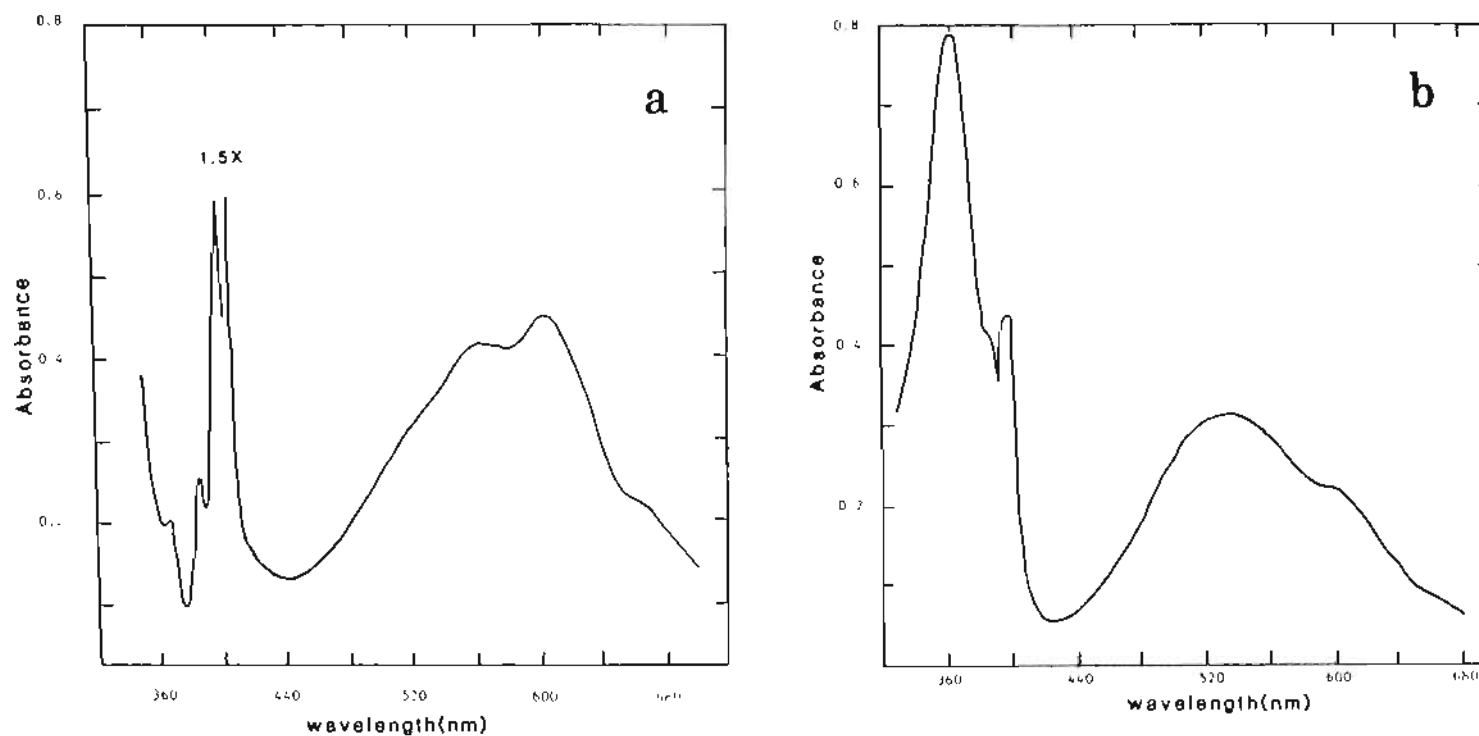


Figure 7. Optical absorption spectra of N-methyl-N'-hexadecylbipyridine radical cation ( $C_{16}MV^+$ ). Initial conditions: 3.0 mM DHP and 1.2 mM  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, followed by Sephadex G-50 chromatography.

- a. DHP-bound  $C_{16}MV^+$  obtained by dithionite reduction of viologen-vesicle fractions.
- b.  $C_{16}MV^+$  obtained by dithionite reduction of viologen fractions (vesicle free).



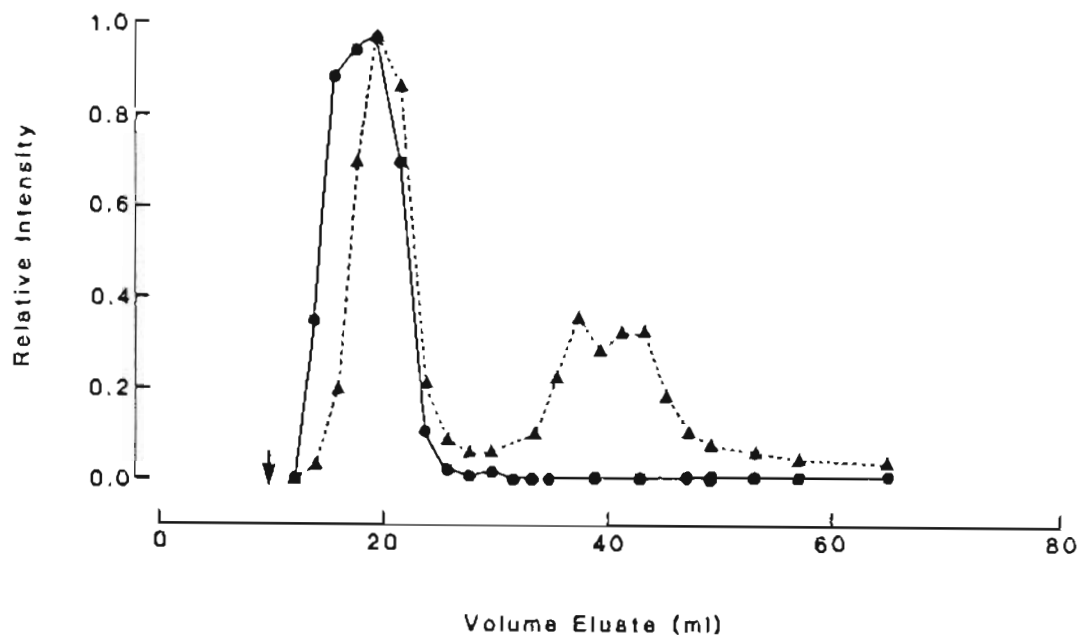


Figure 8. Elution profile of  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50. 4.6 mM DHP and 1.0 mM  $MV^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.1 M triethanoamine, pH 7.8. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: viologen, measured at 600 nm, as  $MV^+$  by dithionite reduction of eluate fractions. The arrow indicates the column void volume.

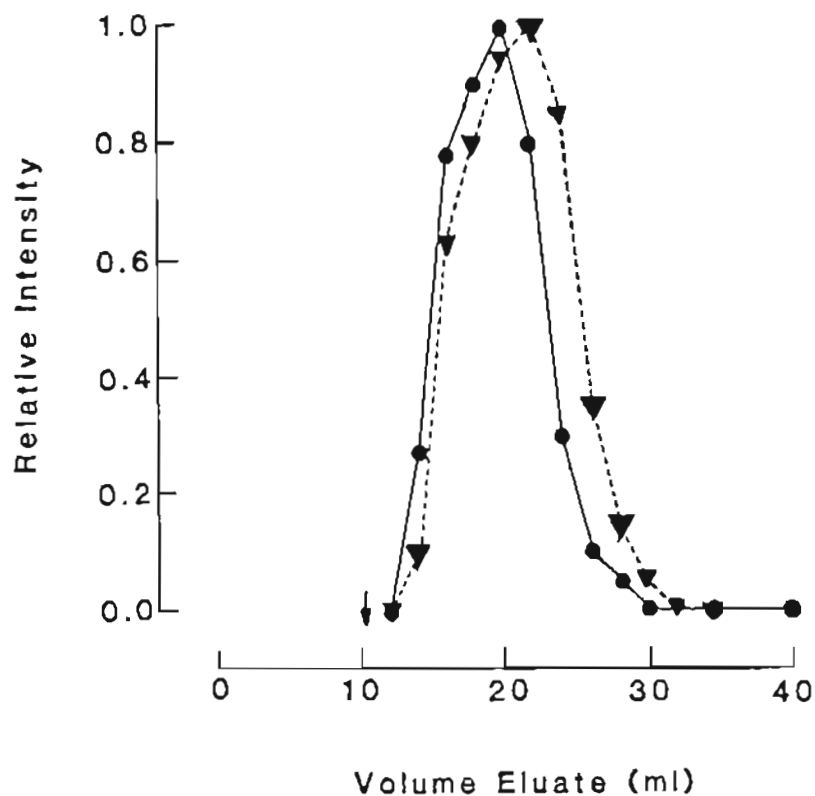


Figure 9. Elution profile of  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50. 3.0 mM DHP and 0.4 mM  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.02 M tris(hydroxymethyl)aminomethane (Tris), pH 7.8. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: viologen, measured at 600 nm, as  $C_{16}MV^+$  by dithionite reduction of eluate fractions. The arrow indicates column void volume.

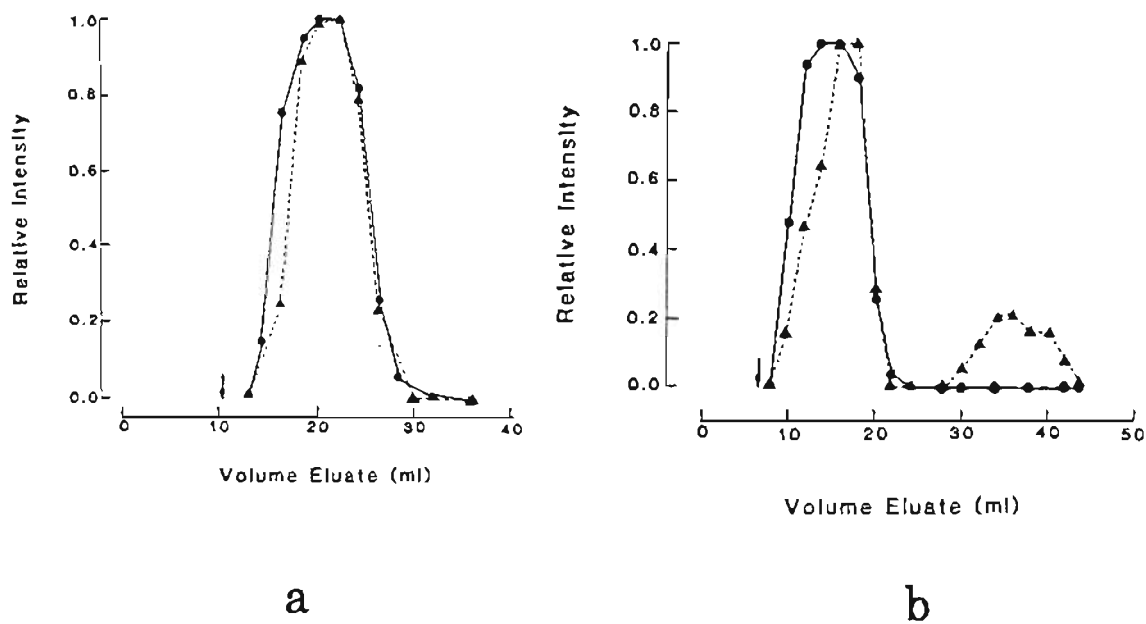


Figure 10. Elution profile of alkylviologen-PC vesicles on Sephadex G-50.

Graph a: 2.6 mM PC and 0.16 mM  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: viologen, measured at 398 nm, as  $C_{16}MV^+$  by dithionite reduction of eluate fractions.

Graph b: 3.2 mM PC and 0.57 mM  $C_{14}MV^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: viologen, measured at 398 nm, as  $C_{14}MV^+$  by dithionite reduction of eluate fractions. The arrows indicate column void volume.

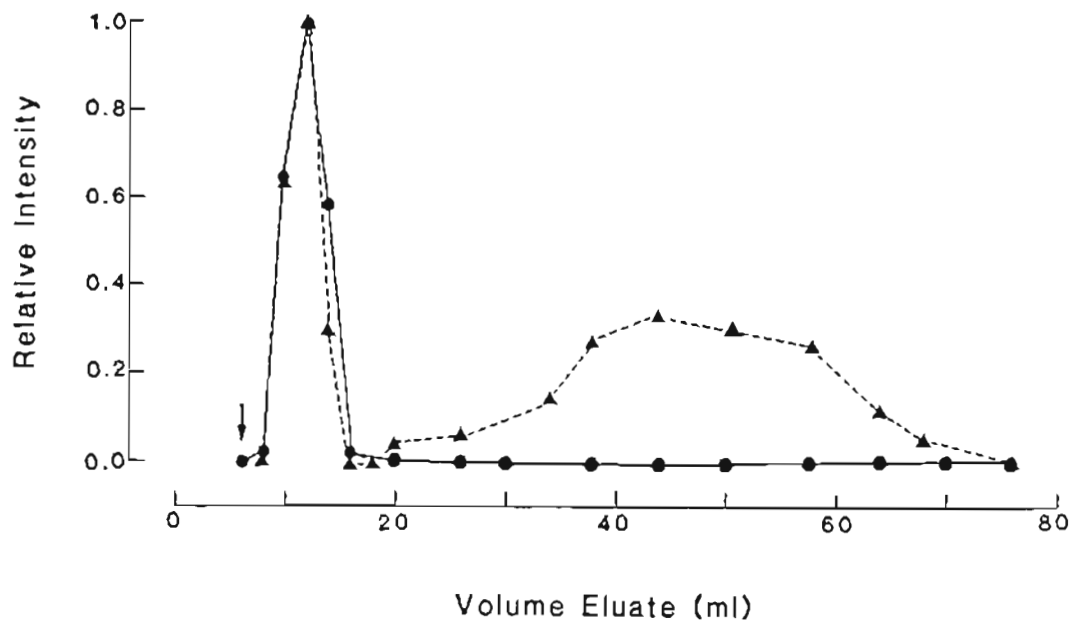


Figure 11. Elution profile of external  $C_{16}MV^{2+}$ -PC vesicles on Sephadex G-50.  $0.53 \text{ mM } C_{16}MV^{2+}$  added externally to preformed PC ( $3 \text{ mM}$ ) vesicles in  $0.05 \text{ M}$  phosphate, pH 6.5. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: viologen, measured at  $560 \text{ nm}$ , as  $C_{16}MV^{+}$  by dithionite reduction of eluate fractions. The arrow indicates column void volume.

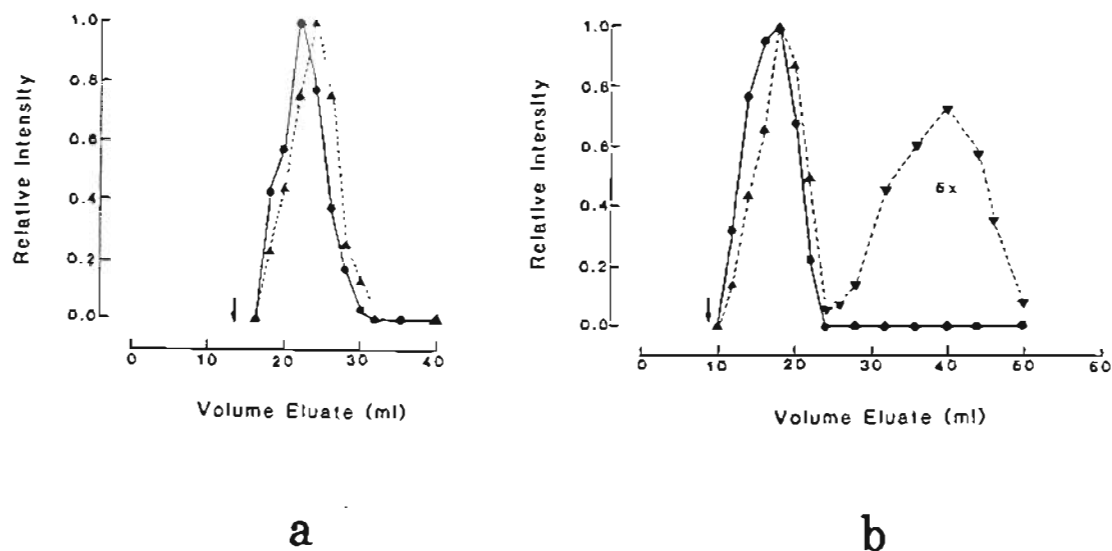


Figure 12. Elution profile of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}\text{-PC}$  and  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(8'-nonenylyl)py}^{3+}$  on Sephadex G-50.

Graph a: 3 mM PC and 23  $\mu\text{M}$   $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodecenylyl)py}^{3+}$  sonicated in 0.02 M phosphate, pH 6.0. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: Ru(II) ion, measured at 415 nm, obtained by ascorbate reduction of eluate fractions.

Graph b: 3 mM PC and 28  $\mu\text{M}$   $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(8'-nonenylyl)py}^{3+}$  sonicated in 0.02 M phosphate, pH 6.0. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: Ru(II) ion, measured at 400 nm, obtained by ascorbate reduction of eluate fractions. The arrows indicate column void volume.

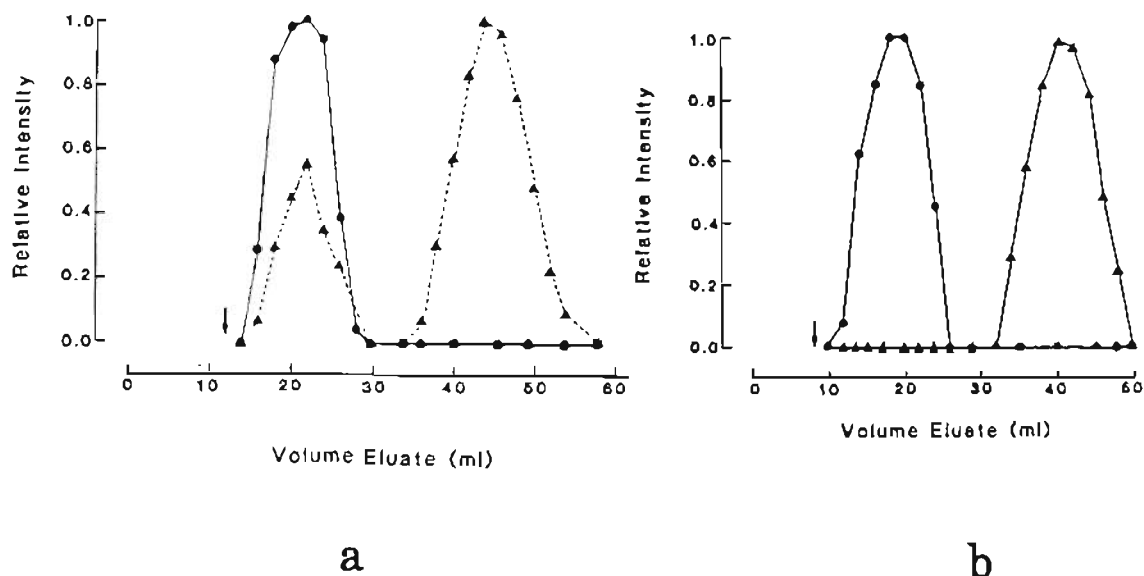


Figure 13. Elution profile of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(6'-heptenyl)py}^{3+}\text{-PC}$  and  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(3'-butenyl)py}^{3+}\text{-PC}$  vesicles on Sephadex G-50.

Graph a: 3 mM PC and 15  $\mu\text{M}$   $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(6'-heptenyl)py}^{3+}$  sonicated in 0.02 M phosphate, pH 6.0. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dashed line: Ru(II) ion, measured at 400 nm, obtained by ascorbate reduction of eluate fraction.

Graph b: 3 mM PC and 14  $\mu\text{M}$   $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(3'-butenyl)py}^{3+}$  sonicated in 0.02 M phosphate, pH 6.0. Circle: relative turbidity. Triangle: Ru(II) ion, measured at 400 nm, obtained by ascorbate reduction of eluate fractions. The arrows indicate column void volume.

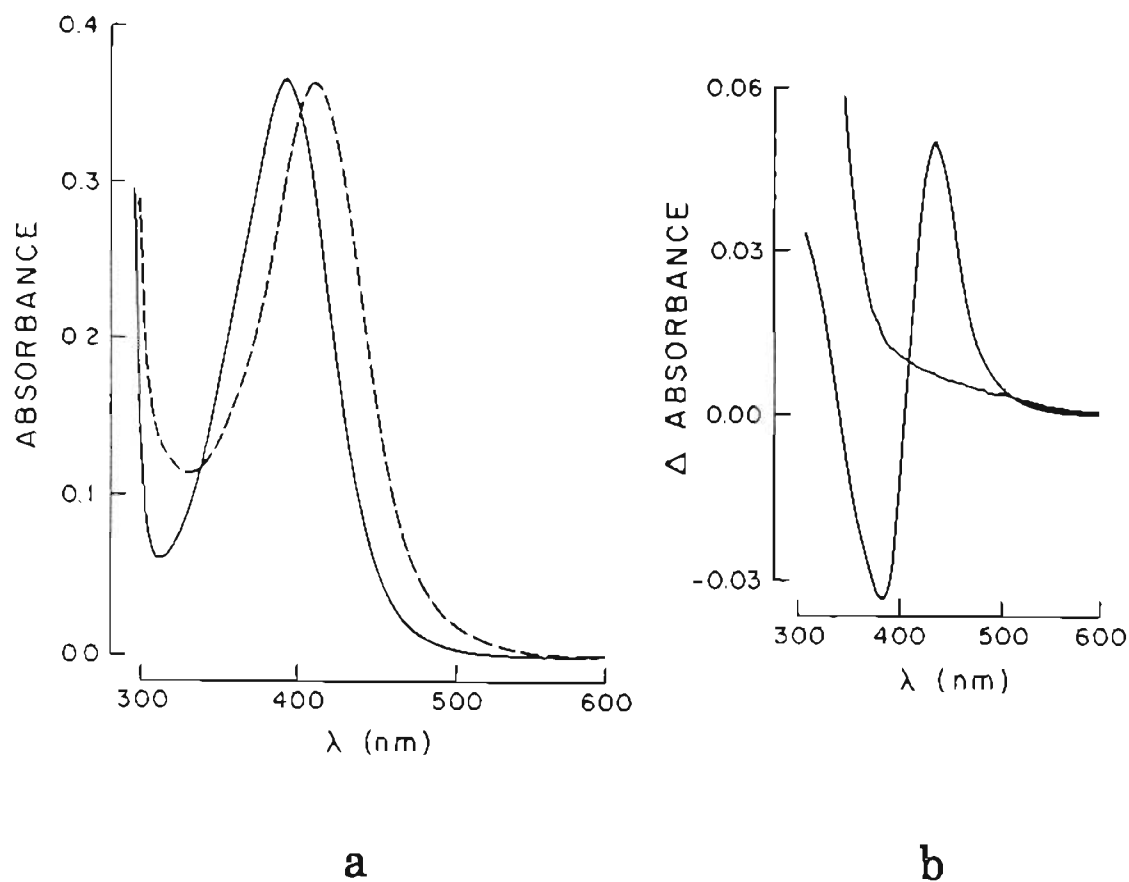


Figure 14. Optical absorption spectra of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{2+}$ -PC vesicles.

- a. Solid curve: absorption spectrum of 68  $\mu\text{M}$  Ru(II) ions in 0.02 M phosphate, pH 6.0. Dotted curve: Absorption spectrum of 68  $\mu\text{M}$  Ru(II) added to preformed PC (3 mM) vesicles.
- b. Difference spectrum of Ru(II)-PC vesicles vs. Ru(II) ions. Conditions are the same as in a; Ru(II) ions obtained by ascorbate reduction; baseline is vesicles vs. buffer solution.

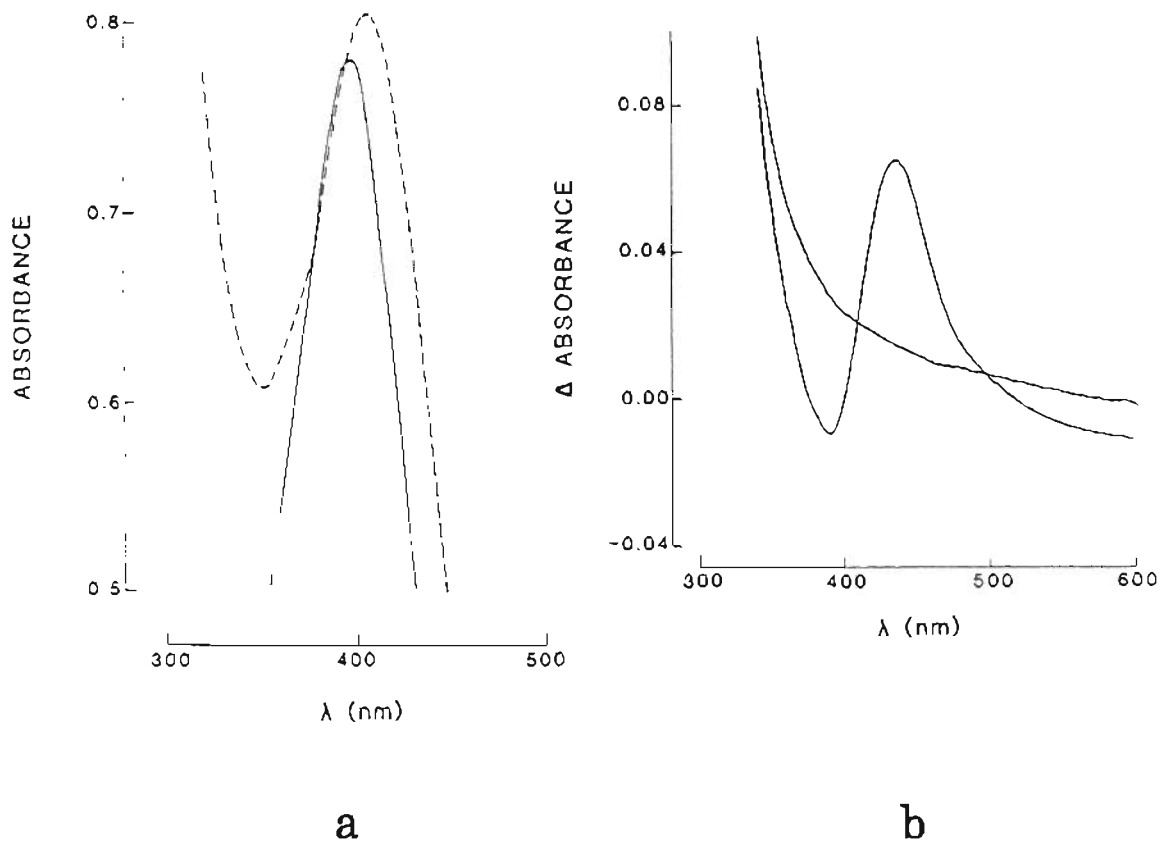


Figure 15. Optical absorption spectra of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(8'\text{-nonenyl})\text{py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles.

- a. Solid curve: absorption spectrum of 0.1 mM Ru(II) ions in 0.02 M phosphate, pH 6.0. Dotted curve: absorption spectrum of 0.1 mM Ru(II) added to preformed PC (3 mM) vesicles.
- b. Difference spectrum of Ru(II)-PC vesicles vs. Ru(II) ions. Conditions are the same as in a; Ru(II) ions obtained by ascorbate reduction; baseline is vesicles vs. buffer solution.



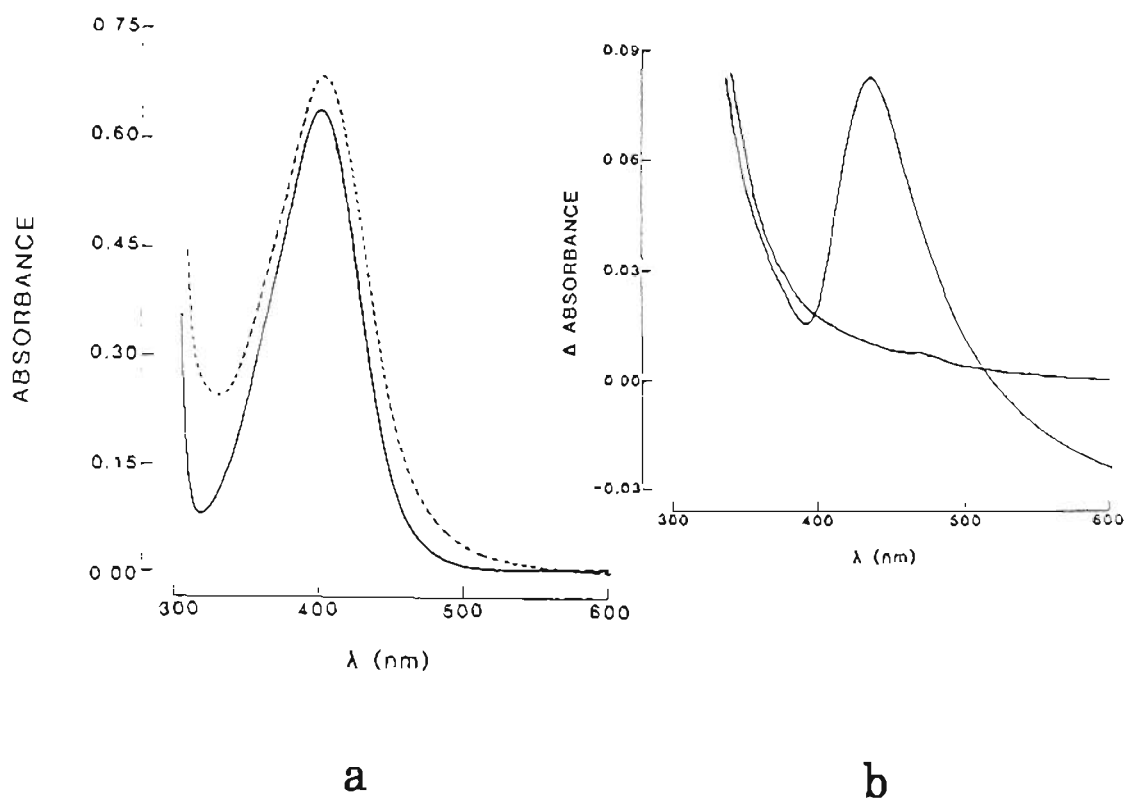


Figure 16. Optical absorption spectra of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(3'\text{-butenyl})\text{py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles.

- a. Solid curve: absorption spectrum of  $90 \mu\text{M}$  Ru(II) ions in  $0.02 \text{ M}$  phosphate, pH 6.0. Dotted curve: absorption spectrum of  $90 \mu\text{M}$  Ru(II) added to preformed PC ( $3 \text{ mM}$ ) vesicles.
- b. Difference spectrum of Ru(II)-PC vesicles vs. Ru(II) ions. Conditions are the same as in a; Ru(II) ions obtained by ascorbate reduction; baseline is vesicles vs. buffer solution.

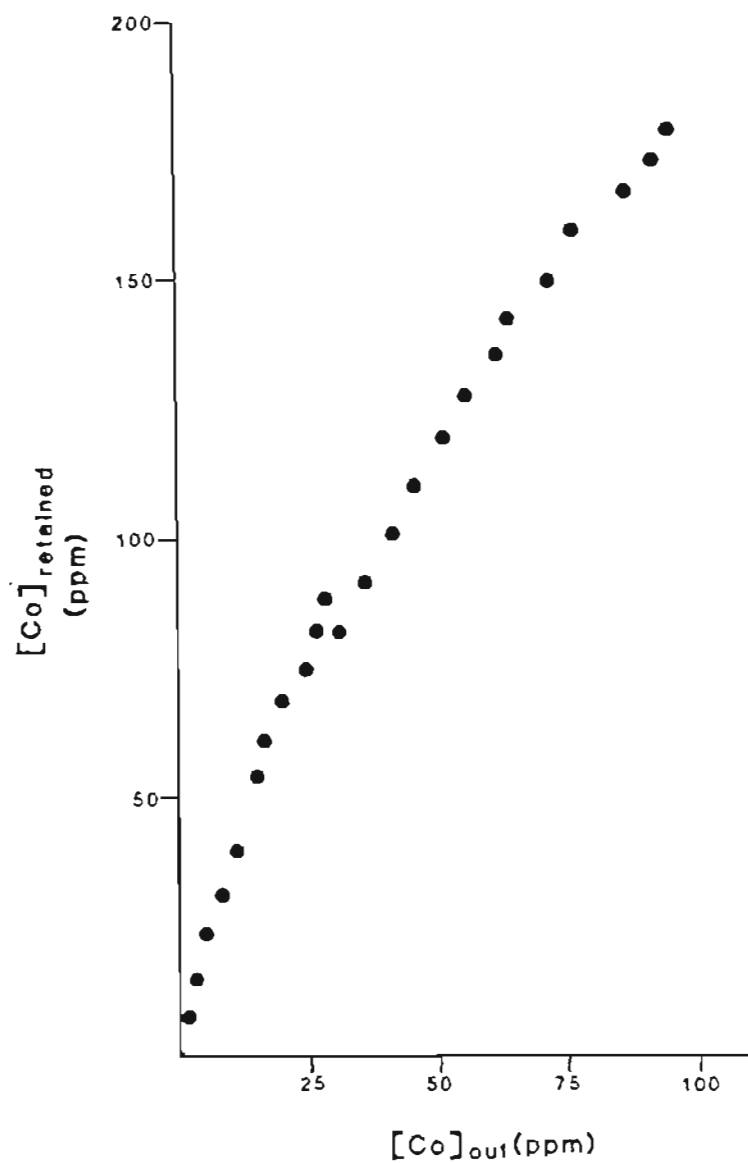


Figure 17. Uncorrected binding curve for  $(NH_3)_5Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py^{3+}$ -PC vesicles. The phosphatidylcholine concentration was 4 mM;  $[Co]_{out}$  values were determined from atomic absorption measurement,  $[Co]_{retained}$  values determined by subtracting the amount of cobalt in the filtrates from the total cobalt added (see Section 2.3.8).

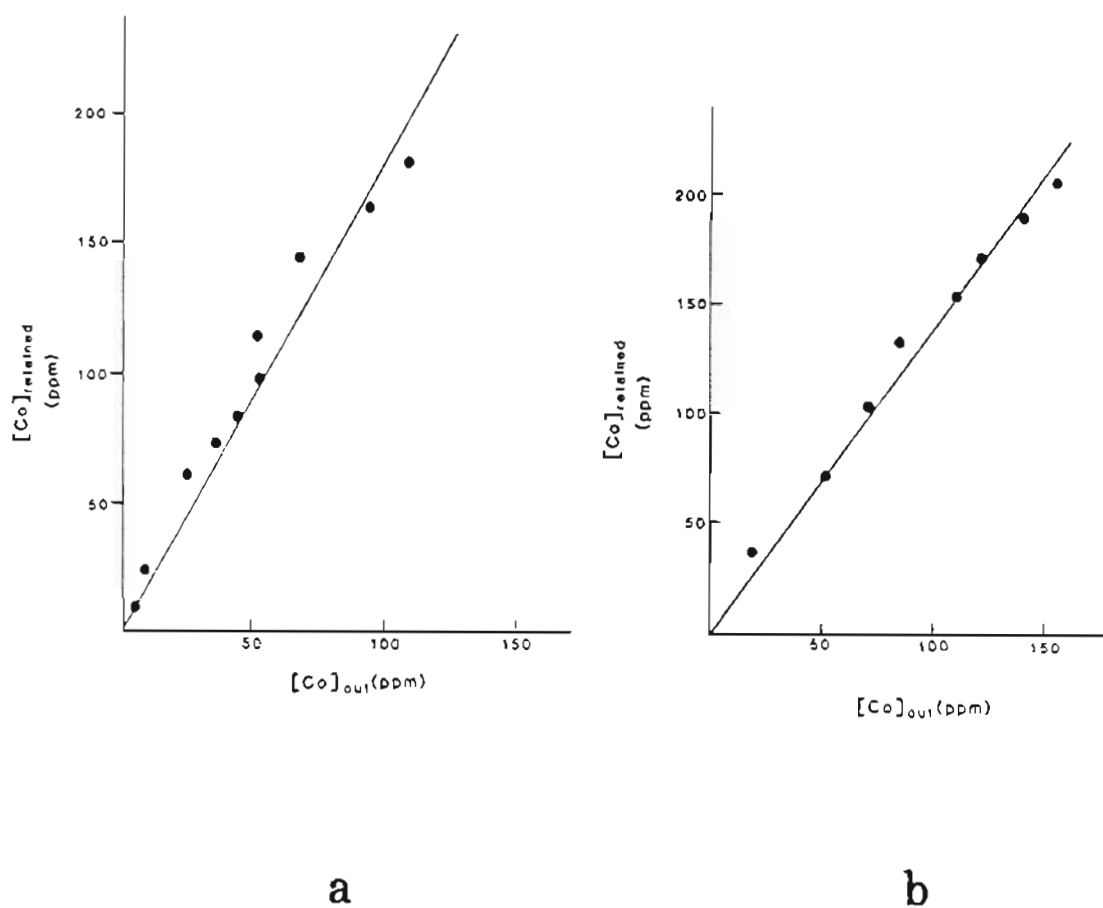


Figure 18. Retention curves for  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(}\omega\text{-alkenyl)py}^{3+}$  ions by semipermeable membranes.

- a.  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}$ ;
- b.  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}$ ; the lines were drawn from linear regression analysis of data points and constrained to go through the origin; experimental information is given in Section 2.3.8.

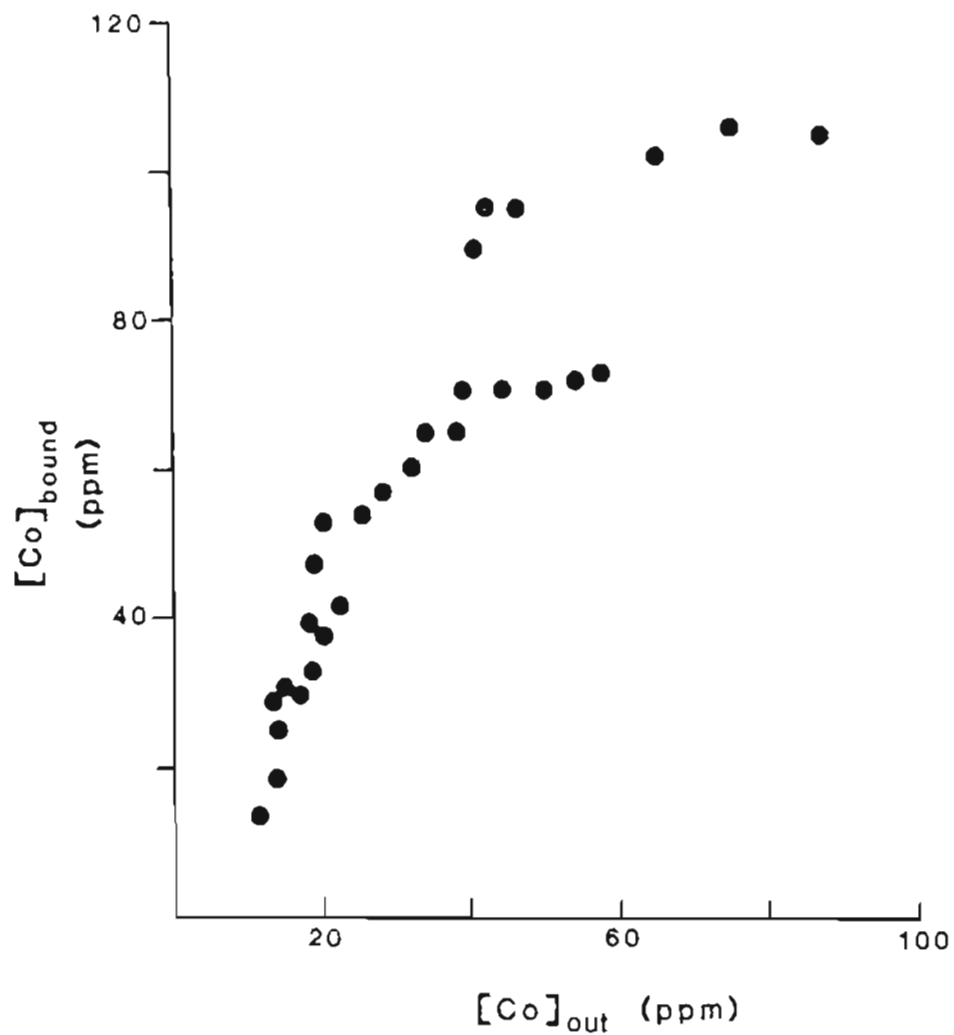


Figure 19. Corrected binding curve for  $(NH_3)_5Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py^{3+}$ -PC vesicles. The phosphatidylcholine concentration was 4 mM;  $[Co]_{bound}$  values were determined by subtracting the corrected  $[Co]_{out}$  values from the calculated retained cobalt concentration. Experimental information is given in Section 2.3.8.

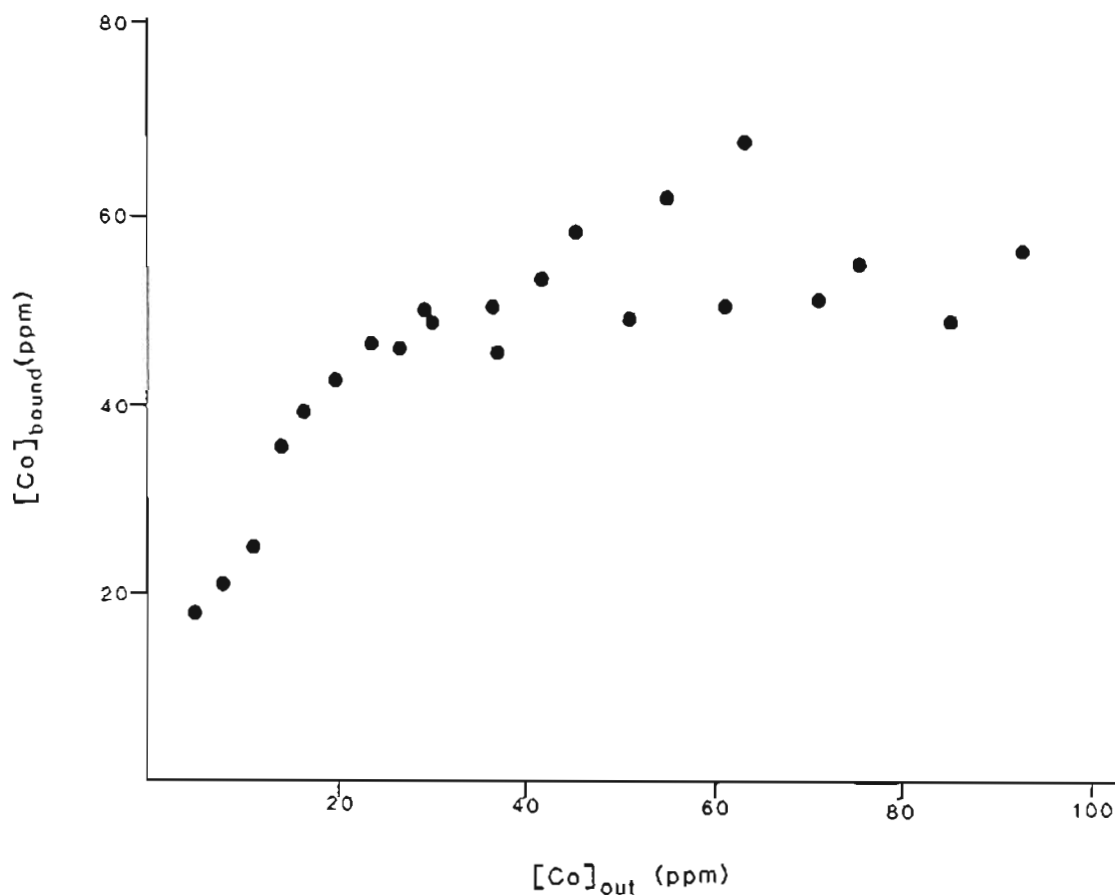


Figure 20. Corrected binding curve for  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'}$ -nonenyl) $\text{py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles. The phosphatidylcholine concentration was 4 mM;  $[\text{Co}]_{\text{bound}}$  values were determined by subtracting the corrected  $[\text{Co}]_{\text{out}}$  values from the calculated retained cobalt concentration. Experimental information is given in Section 2.3.8.

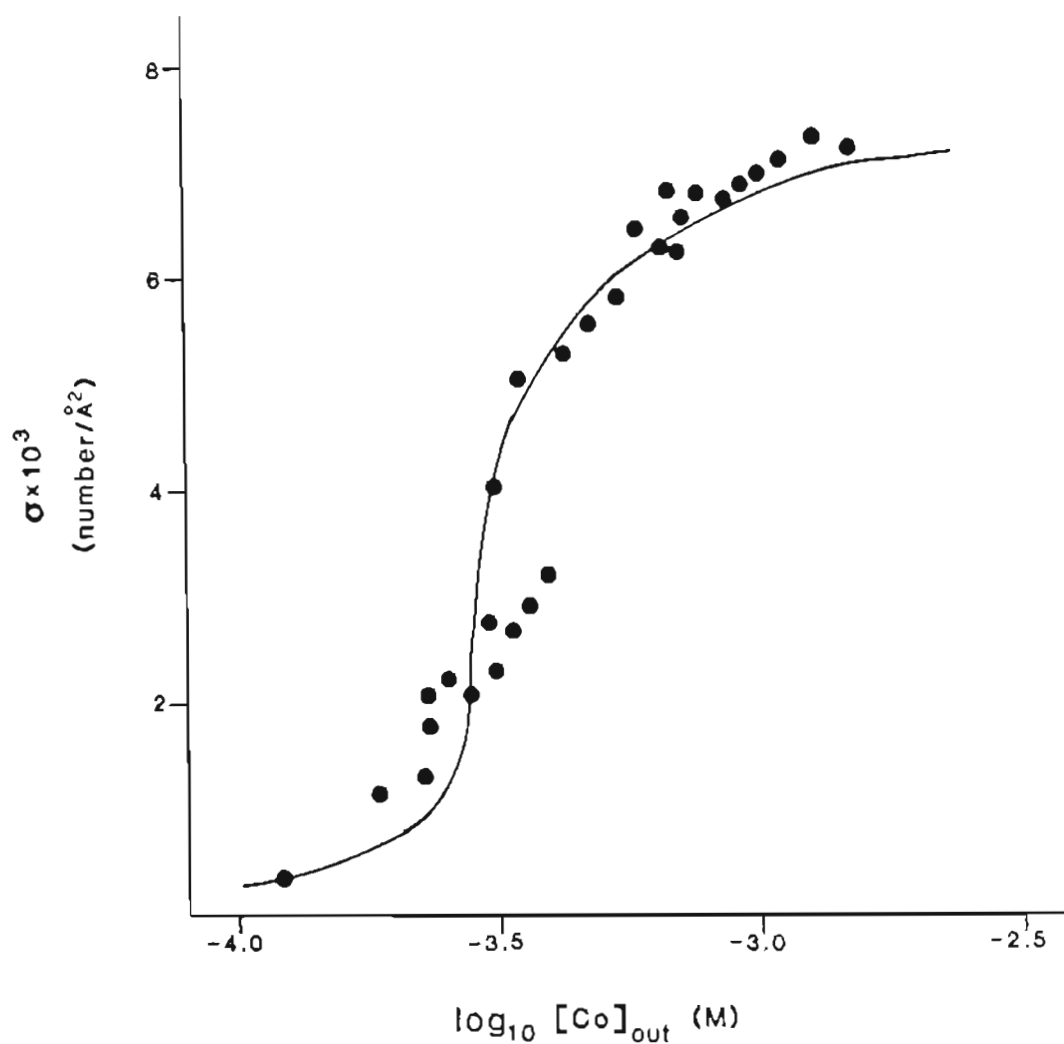


Figure 21. Stern plot for  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(10'-undecenyl)py}^{3+}\text{-PC}$  vesicles. Solid curve obtained by fitting equation 26 with  $\sigma^{\text{m}} = 1/167 \text{ \AA}^2$  and  $K = 3.0 \times 10^{-3} \text{ M}$ ;  $\sigma$  values obtained by fitting equation 26 with experimentally determined  $[\text{Co}]_{\text{bound}}$  and  $[\text{Co}]_{\text{out}}$  values.

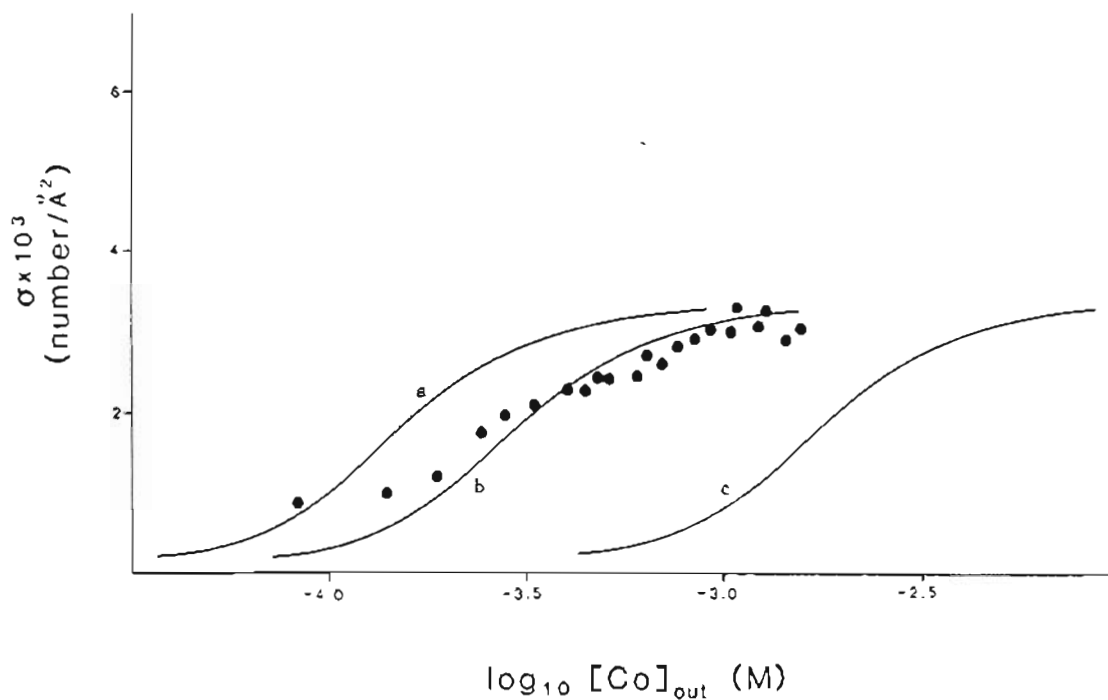


Figure 22. Stern plots for  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Co-4-(8'-nonenyl)py}^{3+}\text{-PC}$  vesicles. Curve a:  $K = 6 \times 10^{-4}$  M; curve b:  $K = 1.2 \times 10^{-3}$  M; curve c:  $K = 7 \times 10^{-3}$  M;  $\sigma^m = 1/285 \text{ \AA}^2$ ; values obtained by fitting equation 26 with experimentally determined  $[\text{Co}]_{\text{bound}}$  and  $[\text{Co}]_{\text{out}}$  values.

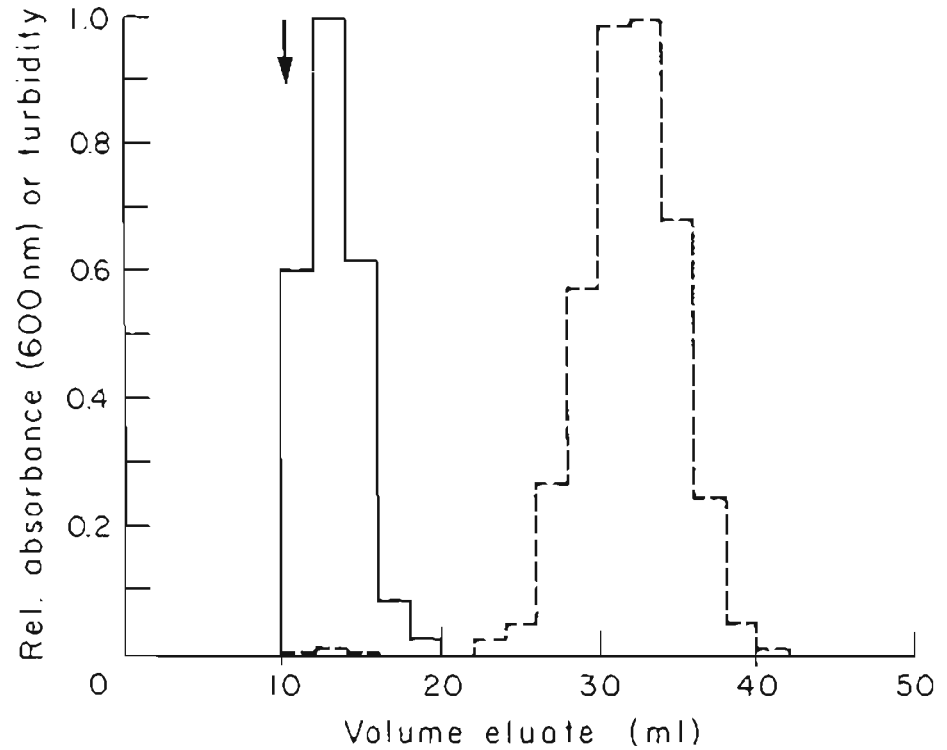


Figure 23. Elution profile of  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles on Sephadex G-50. 4.8 mM DHP, 3.6 mM  $MV^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8. Solid line: relative turbidity. Dotted line: viologen absorption, measured at 600 nm, as  $MV^+$  by dithionite reduction of eluate fractions. The arrow indicates column void volume.



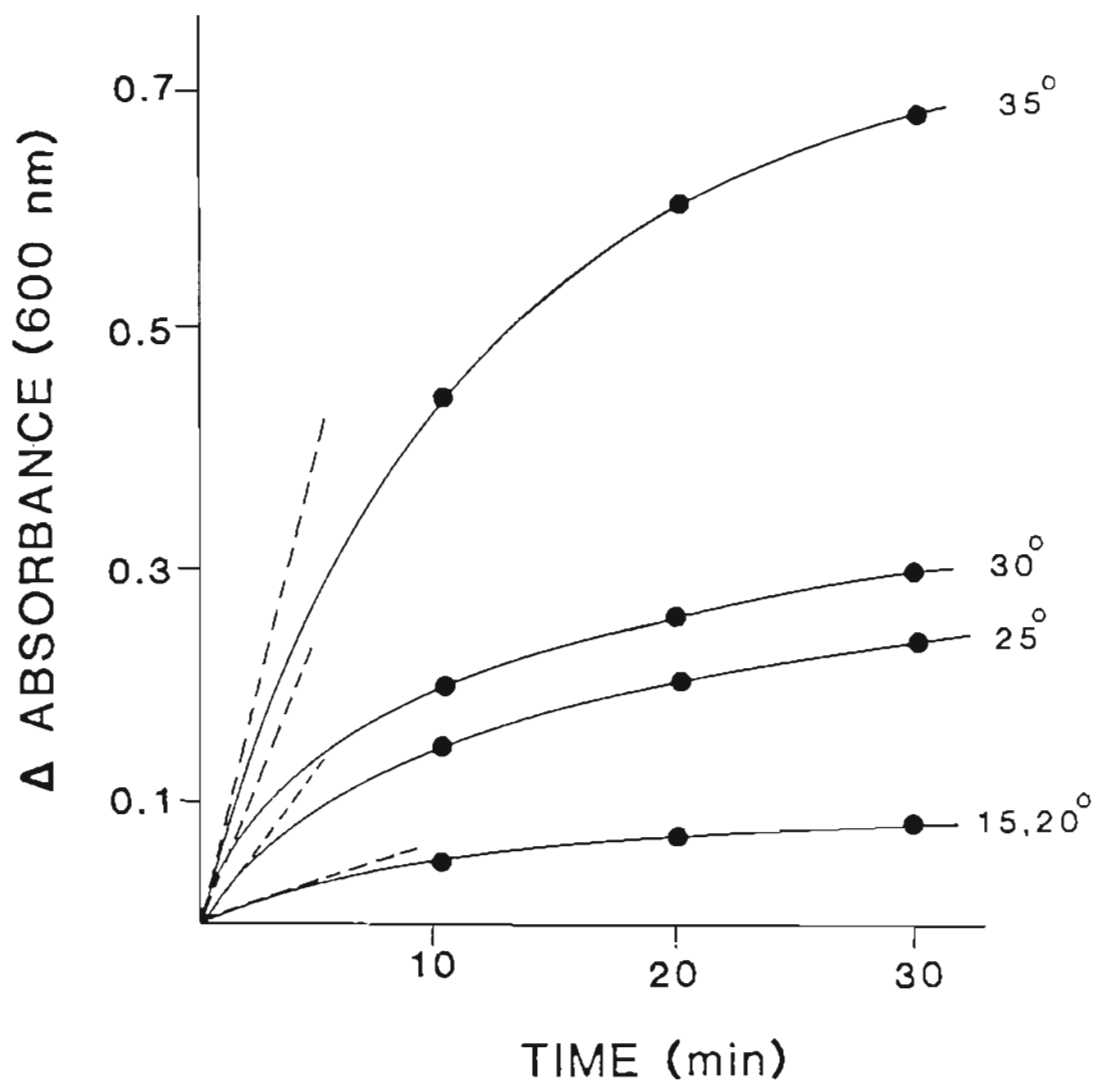


Figure 24. Temperature dependence of  $MV^{2+}$  diffusion across DHP vesicle bilayers. Asymmetric  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles prepared from 4.8 mM DHP and 3.6 mM  $MV^{2+}$ , sonicated in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8. Solid curves: external  $MV^{2+}$  measured as  $MV^+$  by dithionite reduction of eluate viologen-DHP fractions. Dotted lines: initial rates of  $MV^+$  formation. Temperatures are indicated in °C.

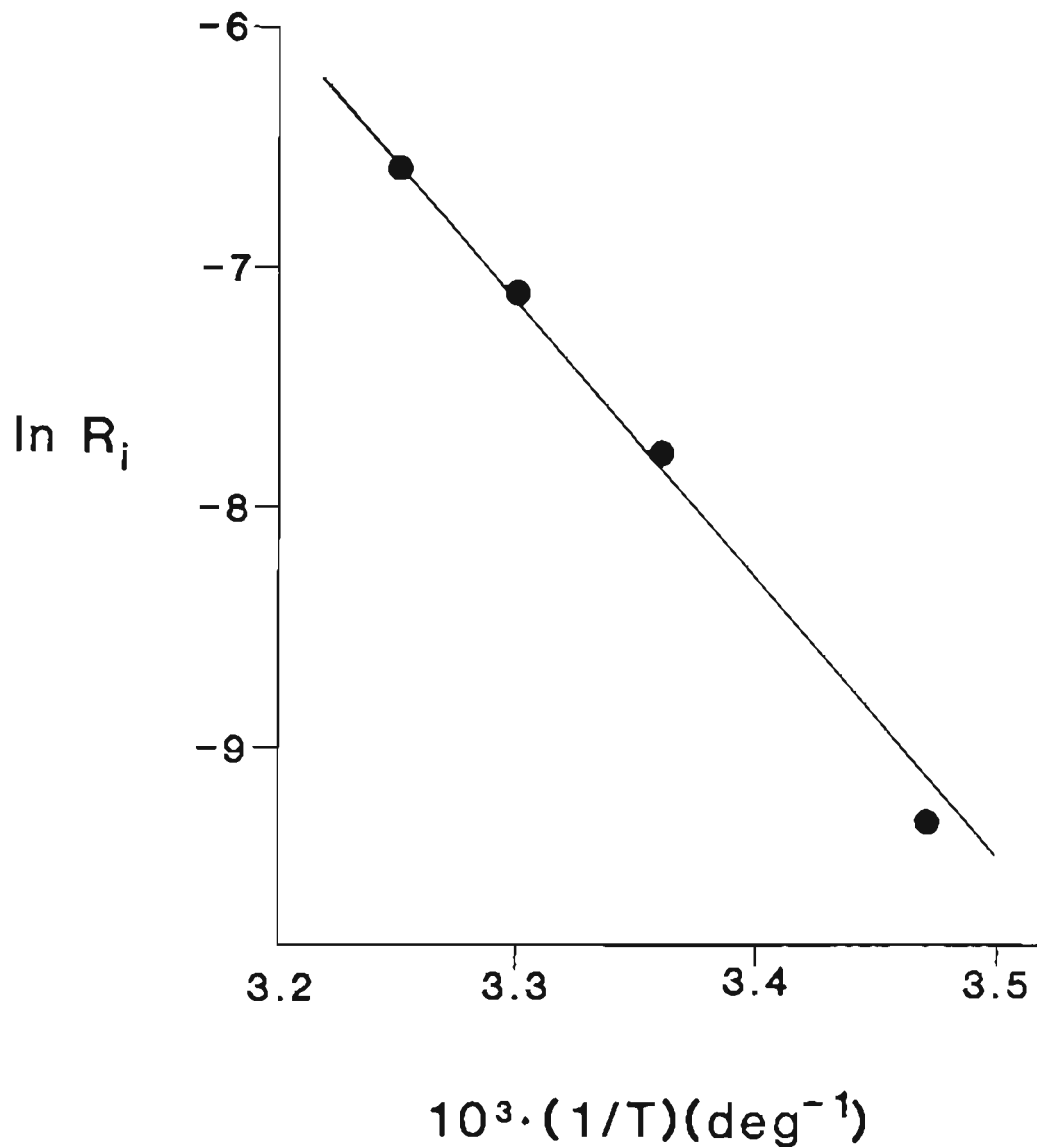


Figure 25. Eyring plot of initial rates of  $MV^+$  formation for viologen diffusion in  $MV^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles.  $R_i$  values are initial rates of  $MV^+$  diffusion obtained from Figure 25. The line was drawn using linear regression of the data points. Experimental conditions are those given in Table 5.

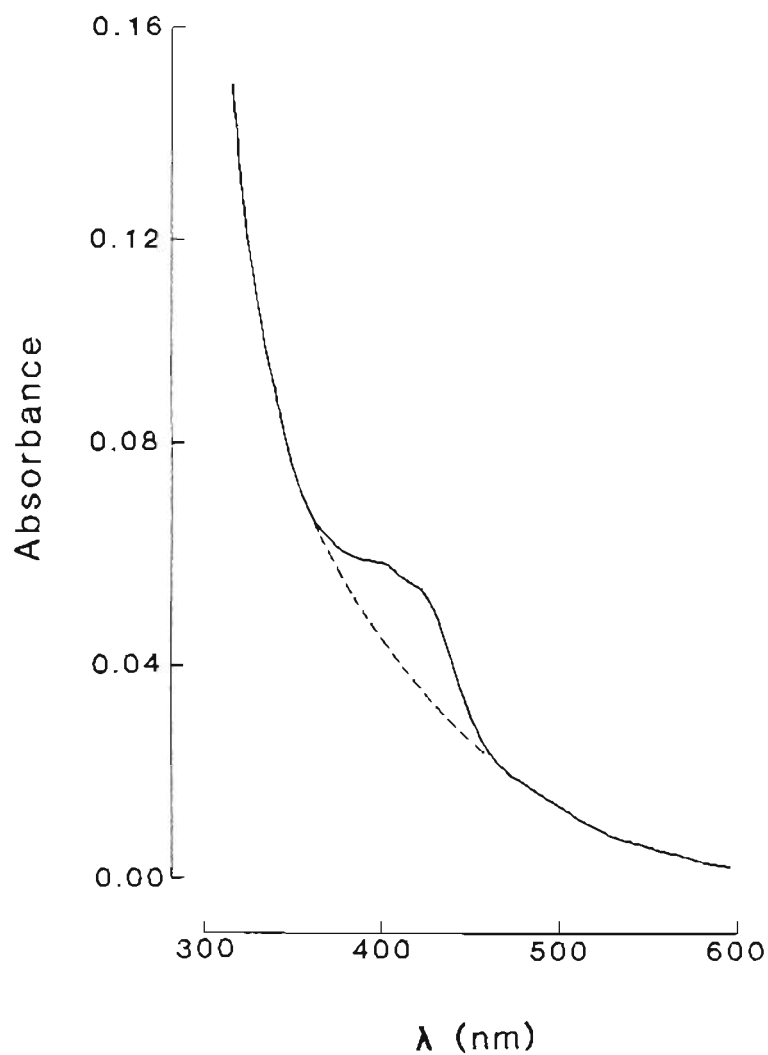


Figure 26. Optical absorption difference spectrum of  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ ,  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vs. DHP vesicles.  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles containing internal  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  (initial concentrations 200  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ , 4.8 mM DHP, 1.2 mM  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ ) vs. DHP vesicles in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8. The dotted curve is the extrapolated baseline due to viologen absorption; internal  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$  concentration is calculated from the peak height of the solid curve to the dotted curve.

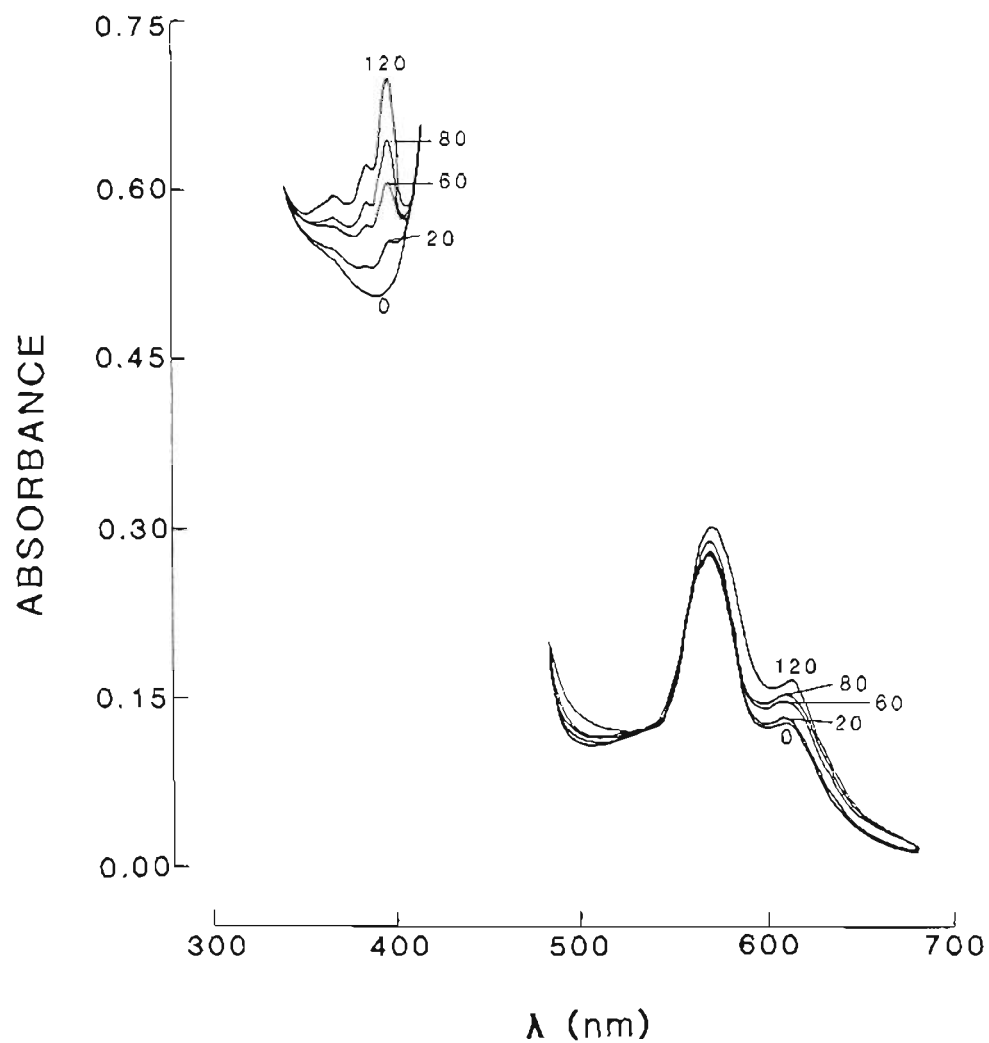


Figure 27.  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  sensitized  $\text{MV}^+$  formation in asymmetric  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in aqueous solutions. 4.8 mM DHP, 3 mM  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  sonicated in  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , pH 8.4, followed by cation exchange chromatography, 16  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , 1 mM EDTA externally added. Illumination times are indicated in minutes. A 515 nm cutoff filter was used to remove higher energy photons from 0-60 min; a 410 nm cutoff filter was used from 60-120 min. The region from 410 to 480 nm was deleted due to the intense absorption of the porphyrin ( $A_{426} > 2$ ).

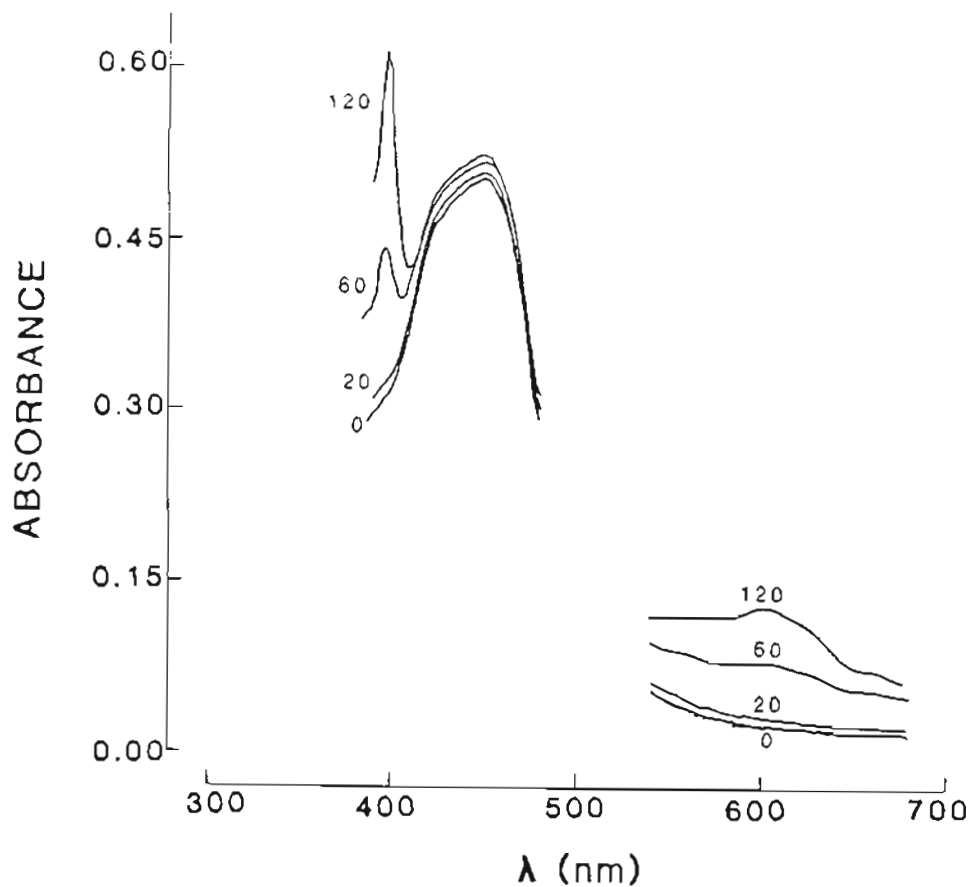


Figure 28.  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$  sensitized  $\text{MV}^+$  formation in asymmetric  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in aqueous solutions. 4.8 mM DHP, 3 mM  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  sonicated in  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , pH 8.4, followed by cation exchange chromatography, 30  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ , 1 mM EDTA added externally. A 410 cutoff filter was used; illumination times are indicated in minutes. The region from 480–540 nm was not scanned in order to obtain accurate optical changes in the UV region as quickly as possible.

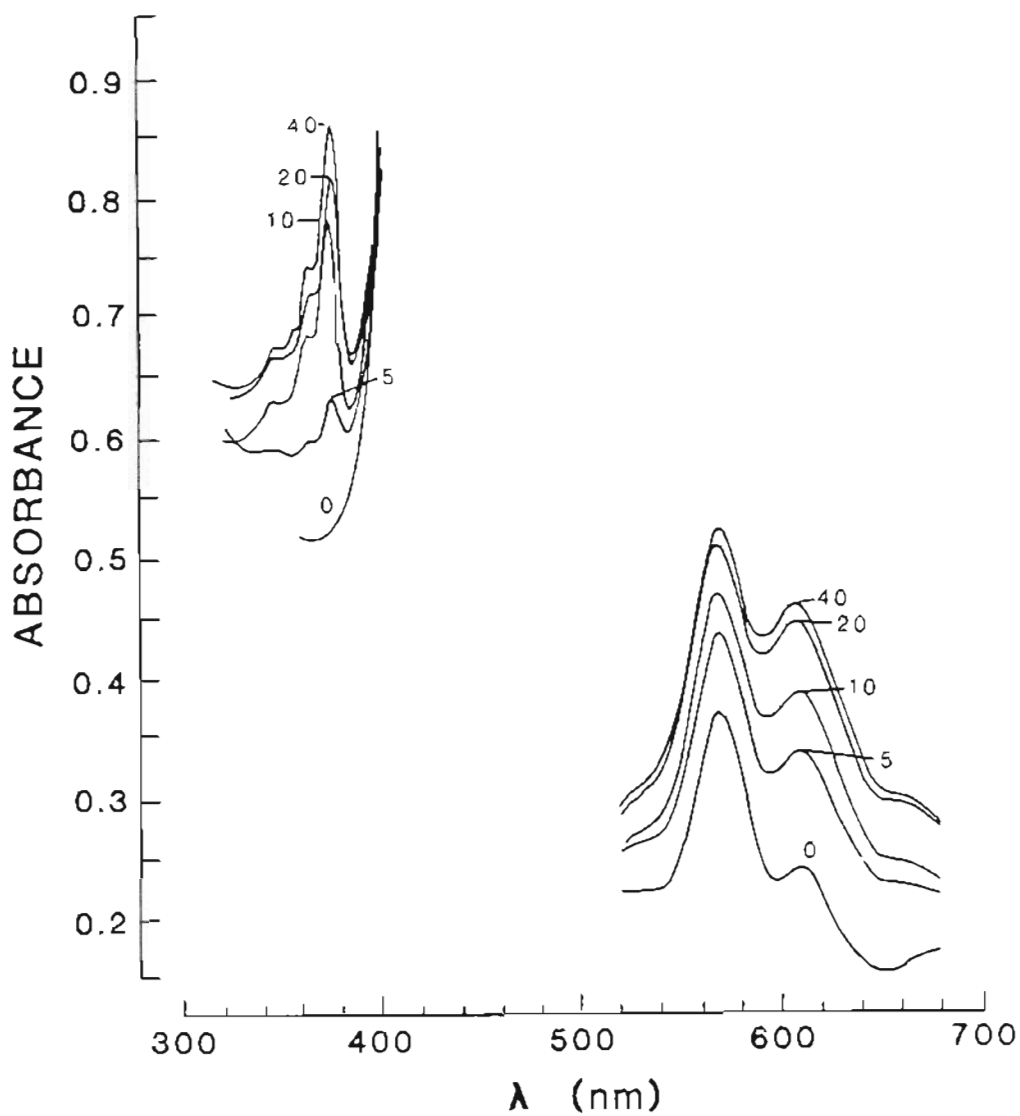


Figure 29.  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  sensitized  $\text{MV}^+$  formation in asymmetric  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  vesicles in Tris buffered solutions. 4.8 mM DHP, 1 mM  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8, followed by Sephadex G-50 chromatography, 16  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , 1 mM EDTA added externally. A 515 nm cutoff filter was used; illumination times are indicated in minutes.

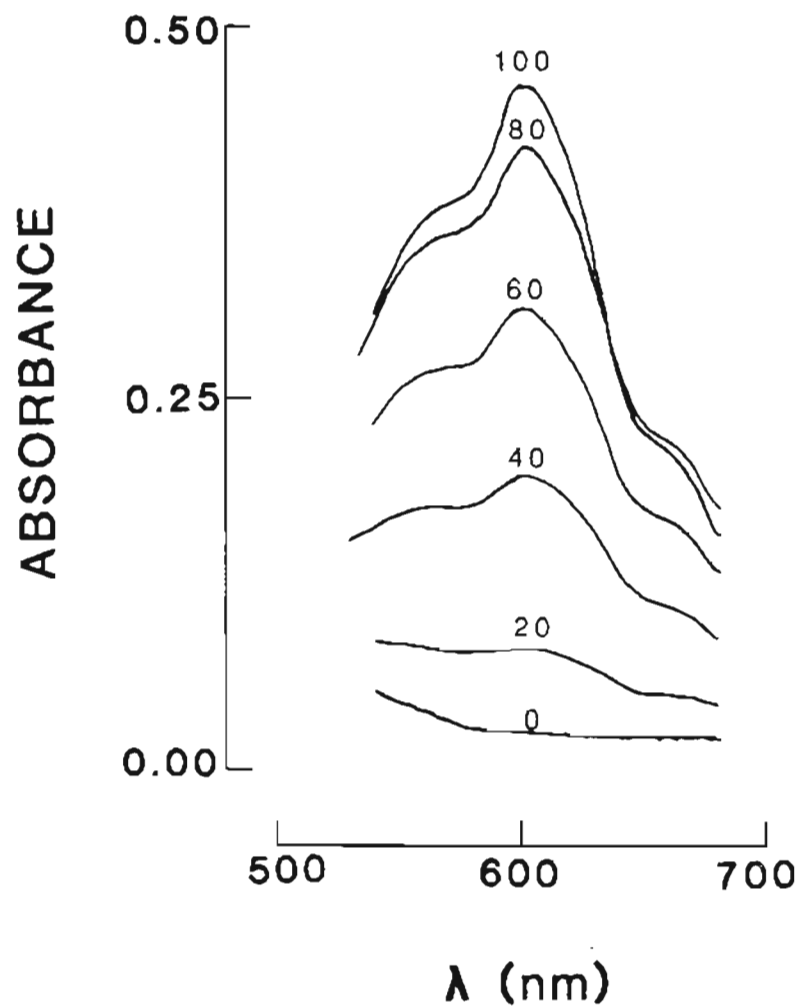


Figure 30.  $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$  sensitized  $\text{MV}^+$  formation in asymmetric  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles in Tris buffered solutions. 4.8 mM DHP, 3 mM  $\text{MV}^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8, followed by Sephadex G-50 chromatography, 30  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{Ru}(\text{bpy})_3^{2+}$ , 1 mM EDTA externally added. A 410 nm cutoff filter was used; illumination times are indicated in minutes.

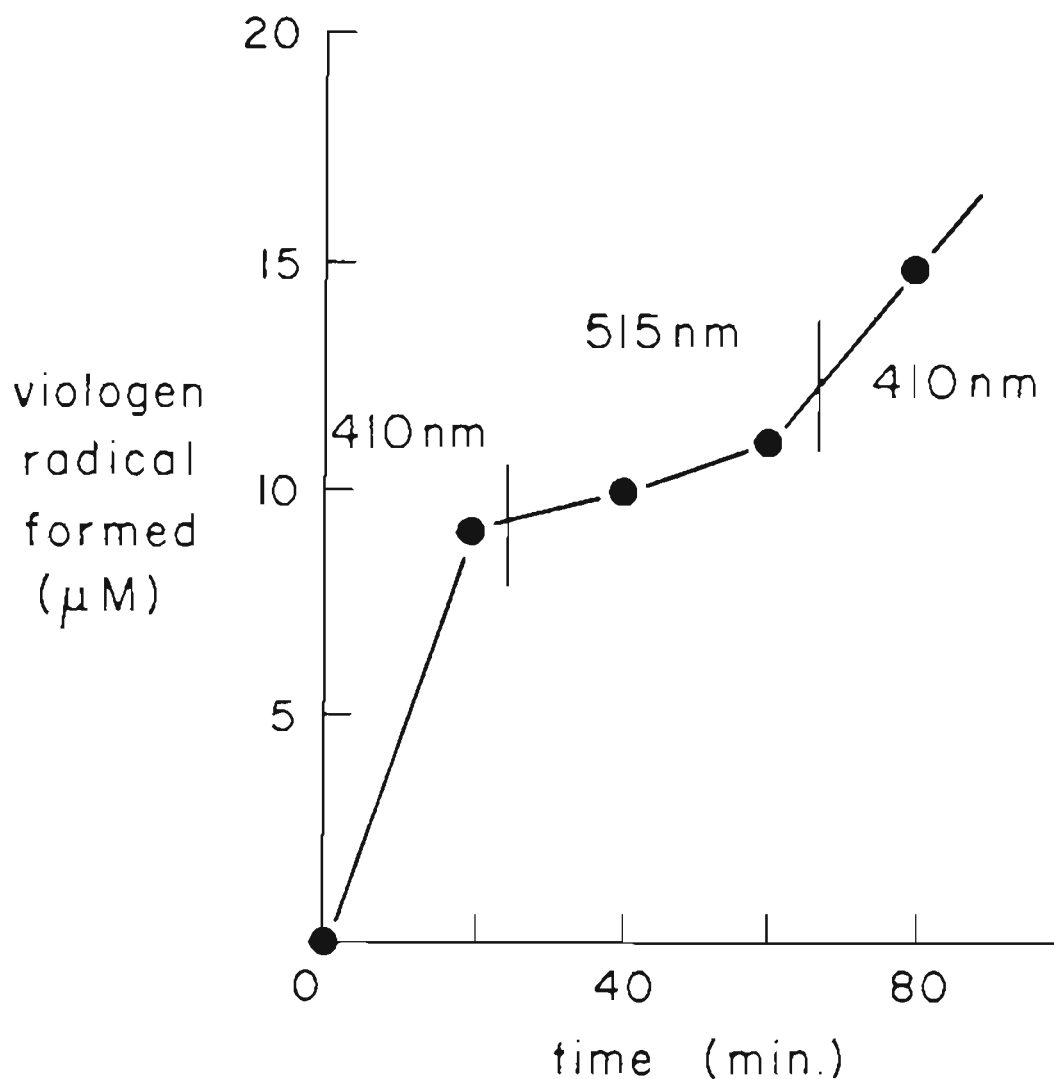


Figure 31. **Wavelength dependence of photoinduced viologen diffusion across DEP vesicle bilayers.** Asymmetric  $\text{Mv}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles (4.8 mM DHP, 3.6 mM  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ , initial concentrations) in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8, 16  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , 1 mM EDTA externally added;  $\text{MV}^+$  determined at 600 nm at 23°C. Optical cutoff filters used during illumination are indicated.



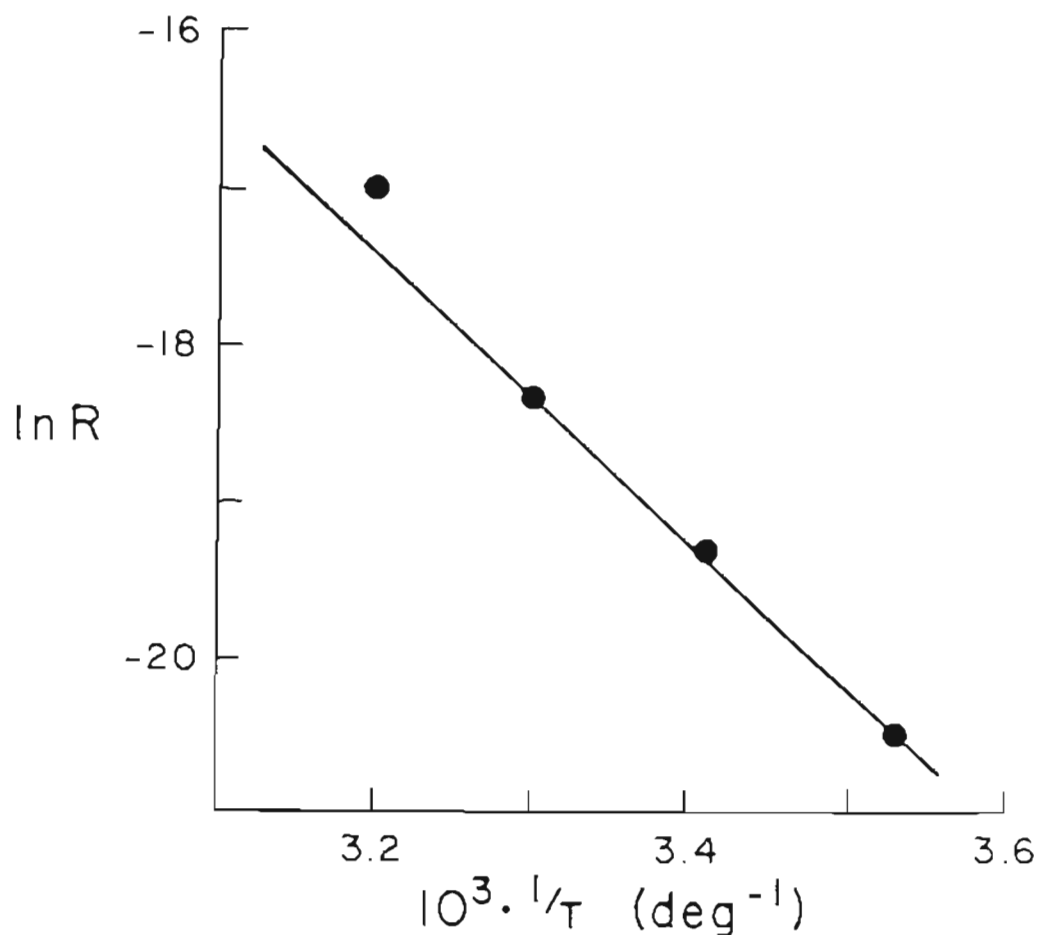


Figure 32. Eyring plot of initial rates of sensitized  $MV^+$  formation in photoinduced viologen diffusion. Initial conditions:  $[DHP] = 4.8 \text{ mM}$ ,  $[MV^{2+}] = 3.6 \text{ mM}$ , in  $0.05 \text{ M Tris}$ , pH 7.8,  $[Ru(bpy)_3^{2+}] = 30 \text{ }\mu\text{M}$  and  $[EDTA] = 1 \text{ mM}$  added externally; illuminated with filtered visible light ( $\lambda > 410 \text{ nm}$ ,  $I_0 = 6 \times 10^{-8} \text{ einstein/second}$ );  $MV^+$  was determined from spectral changes at  $600 \text{ nm}$ . Initial rates ( $R_1$ ) are given in units of  $\text{Ms}^{-1}$ .

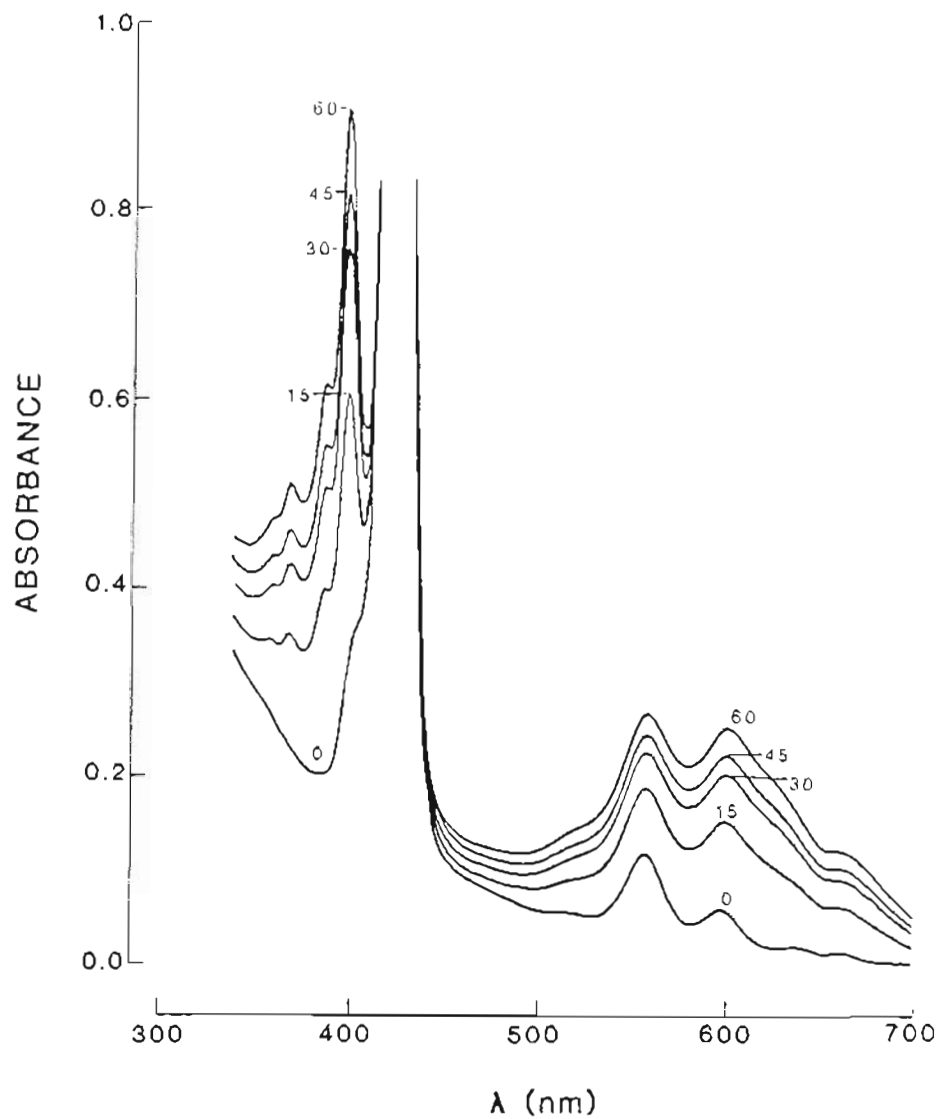


Figure 33.  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  sensitized  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  formation in  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles. 4 mM DHP, 0.5 mM  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, 40  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ , 0.1 M tricine added externally; illuminated with filtered visible light ( $\lambda > 495$  nm). Illumination times are indicated in minutes.

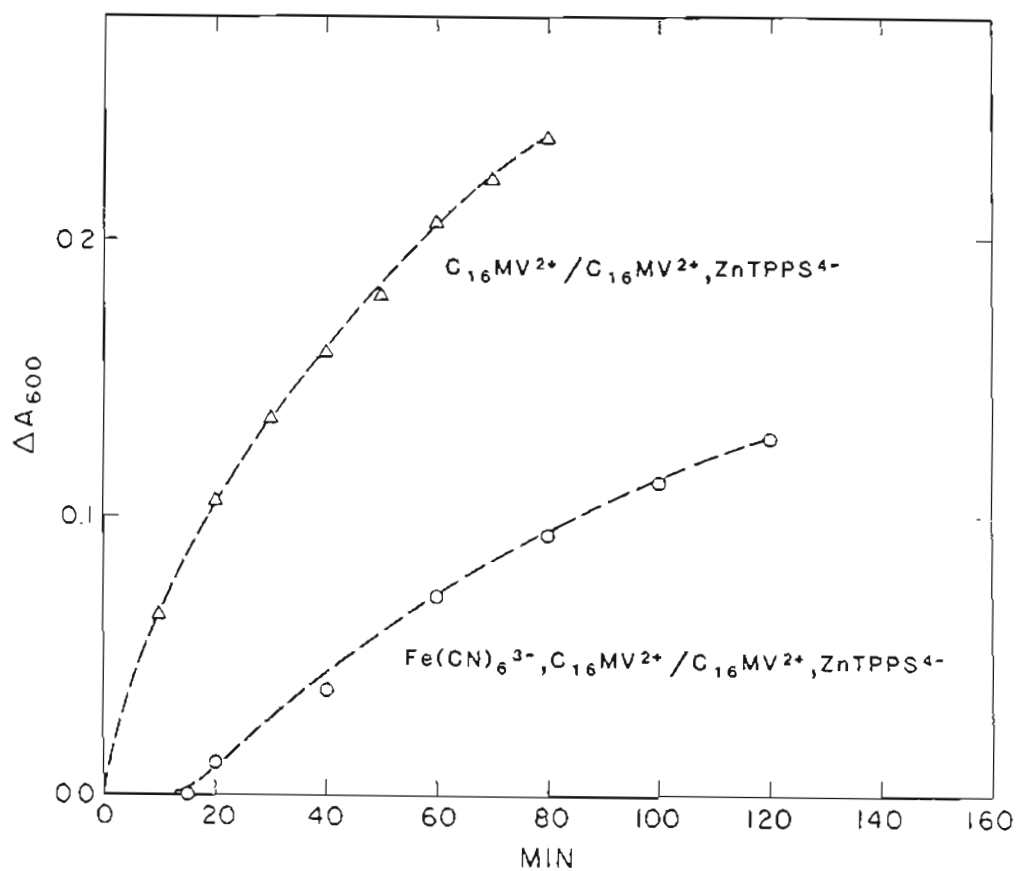


Figure 34.  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  sensitized  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  formation in  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ ,  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles. Triangles: 40  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  and 0.1 M tricine added to DHP vesicles containing  $\text{Mv}^{2+}$  bound to inner and outer surfaces. Initial concentrations:  $[\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}] = 0.6 \text{ mM}$ ,  $[\text{DHP}] = 4 \text{ mM}$ . Circles: Same conditions except vesicles contain internalized  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ . Initial concentrations:  $[\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}] = 0.6 \text{ mM}$ ,  $[\text{DHP}] = 4 \text{ mM}$ ,  $[\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}] = 20 \text{ mM}$ . Vesicles were passed down Sephadex G-50 column, illuminated with filtered visible light ( $\lambda > 496 \text{ nm}$ ).

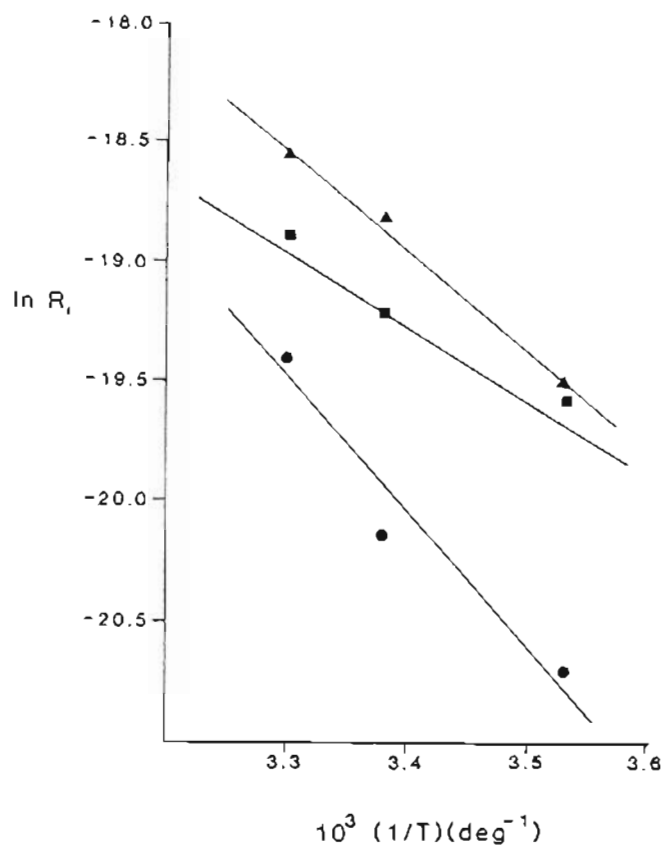


Figure 35. Eyring plots of  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  sensitized  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  formation in  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles.  $R_i$  is defined in Table 5. Squares: internally and externally bound  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles with external  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  and tricine in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8. Circles: internally and externally bound  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles containing internalized  $\text{Fe}(\text{CN})_6^{3-}$ , external  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  and tricine in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8. Triangles: externally bound  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP vesicles with external  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  and tricine, in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8. The lines were drawn using linear regression analysis of the data points; experimental conditions are given in Table 10.

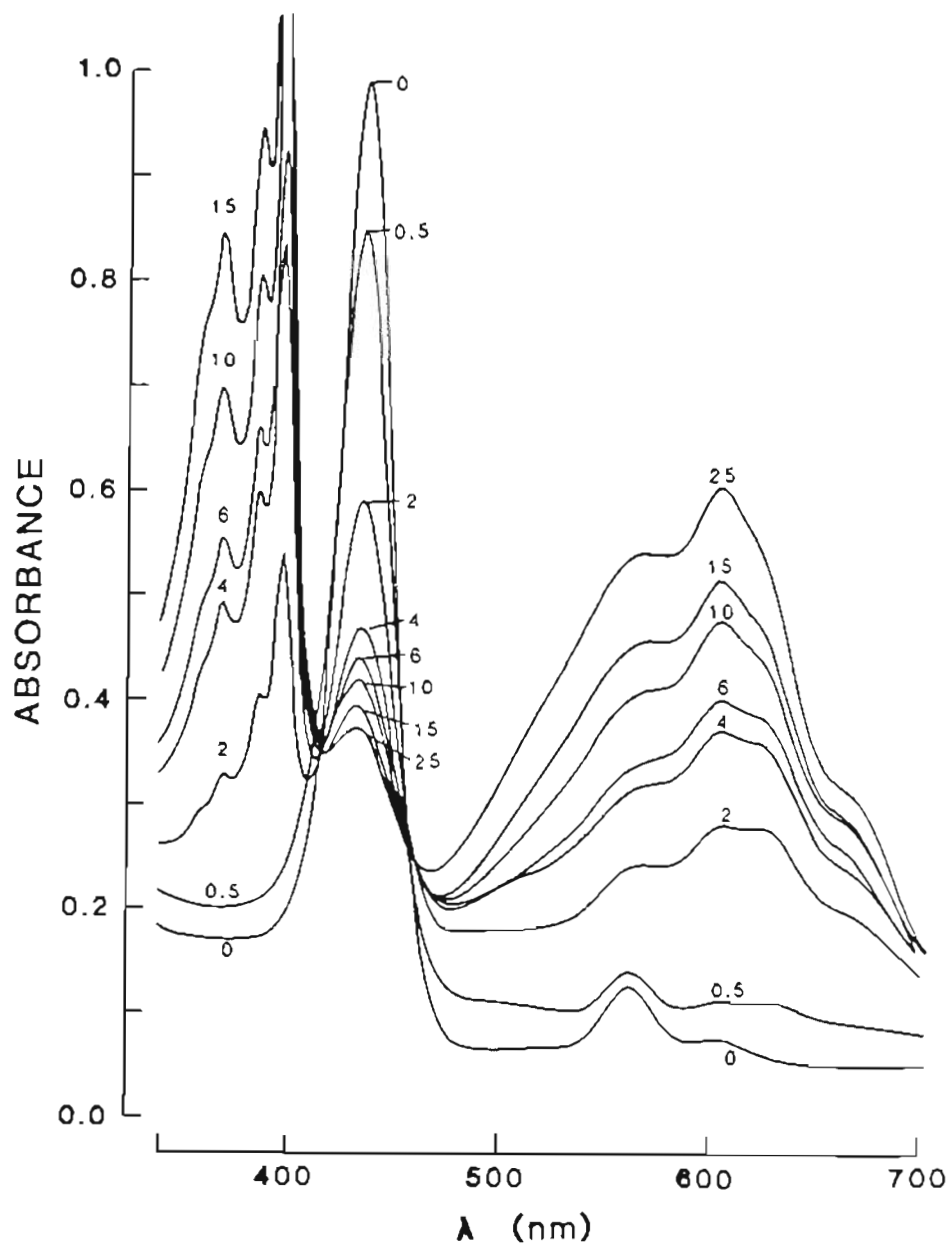


Figure 36.  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  sensitized  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  reduction in  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -PC vesicles. 3 mM PC, 0.3 mM  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$  sonicated in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, with 10  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  and 1 mM EDTA added externally. Illuminated with filtered visible light ( $\lambda > 515$  nm); illumination times are indicated in minutes.

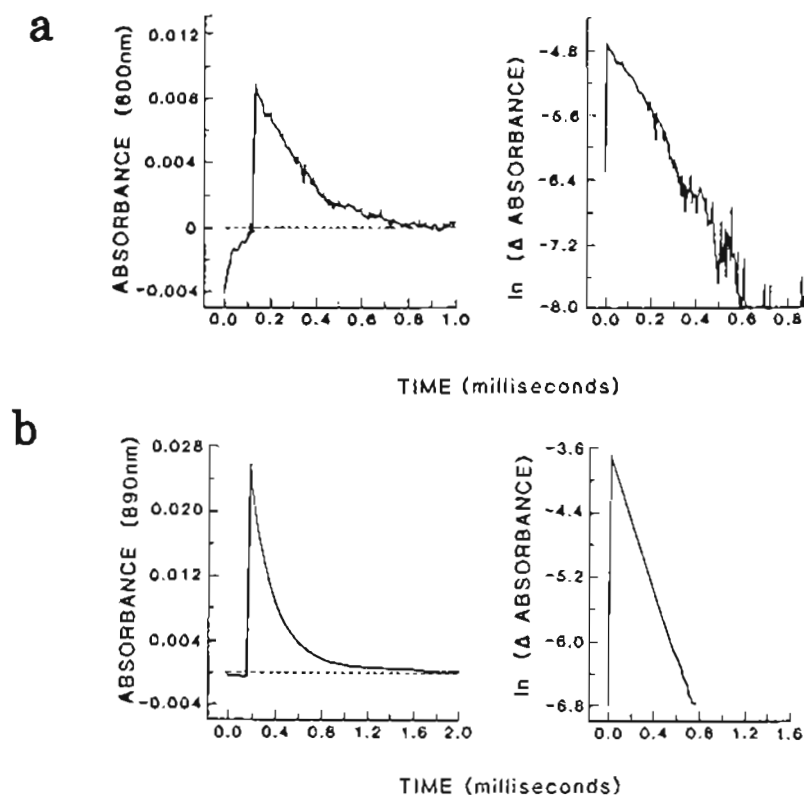


Figure 37. Deactivation of photoexcited  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  in PC vesicle solution.

Left column, curve a: time course of absorbance changes following laser flash excitation detected at 600 nm; curve b: absorbance changes detected at 890 nm. The excitation wavelength was 532 nm; point of initiation of the laser flash is marked with an x.

Right column, curves a, b: first-order kinetic plots based on the baselines drawn in the corresponding curves displayed in the left column. Reaction conditions:  $10 \mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , 3 mM PC in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, at  $23^\circ\text{C}$ .

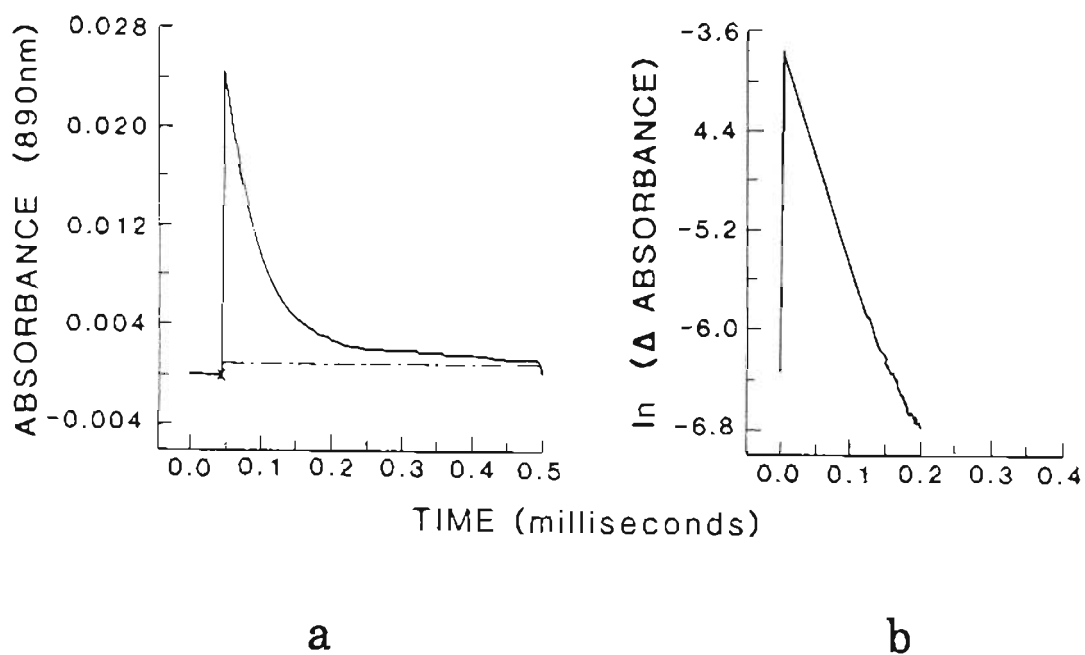


Figure 38. Reductive quenching of photoexcited ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> in PC vesicles.

Curve a: time course of absorbance changes detected at 890 nm following 532 nm laser flash excitation.

Curve b: first-order kinetic plot based on the baseline drawn in a. Reaction conditions: 10  $\mu$ M ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>, 3 mM PC, 1 mM EDTA, in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, at 23°C.

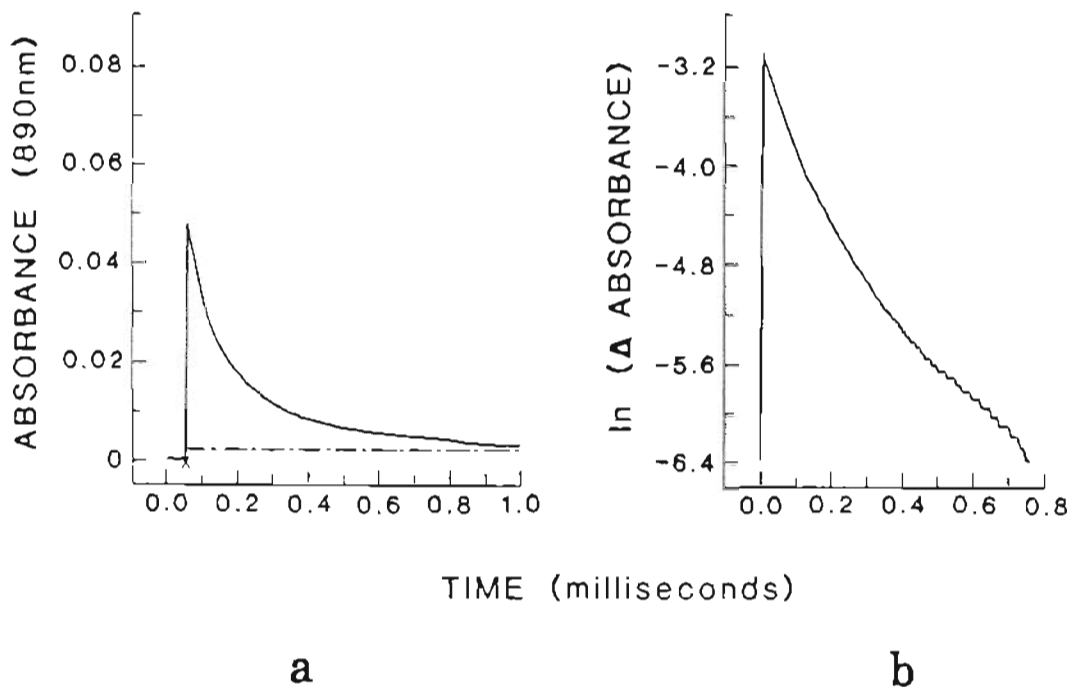


Figure 39. Deactivation of photoexcited ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup> in C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>-PC vesicles.

Curve a: time course of absorbance changes detected at 890 nm following 532 nm laser flash excitation.

Curve b: first-order kinetic plot based on the baseline drawn in a. Reaction conditions: 1.6 mM C<sub>16</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup>, 9.6 mM PC, 20 μM ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>, in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, at 23°C.



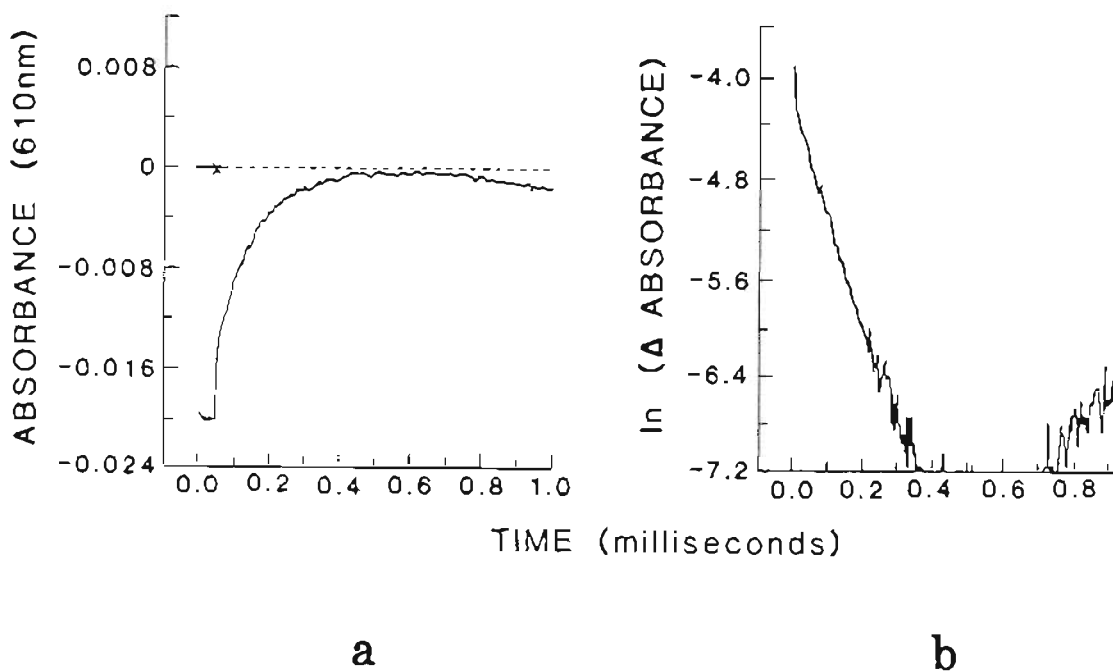


Figure 40.  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  sensitized  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^+$  formation in  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -PC vesicles.

Curve a: Time course of absorbance changes detected at 610 nm following 532 nm laser flash excitation.

Curve b: first-order kinetic plot based on the baseline drawn in a. Reaction conditions: 1.6 mM  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ , 9.6 mM PC, 20  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , in 0.05 M phosphate, pH 6.5, at 23°C.

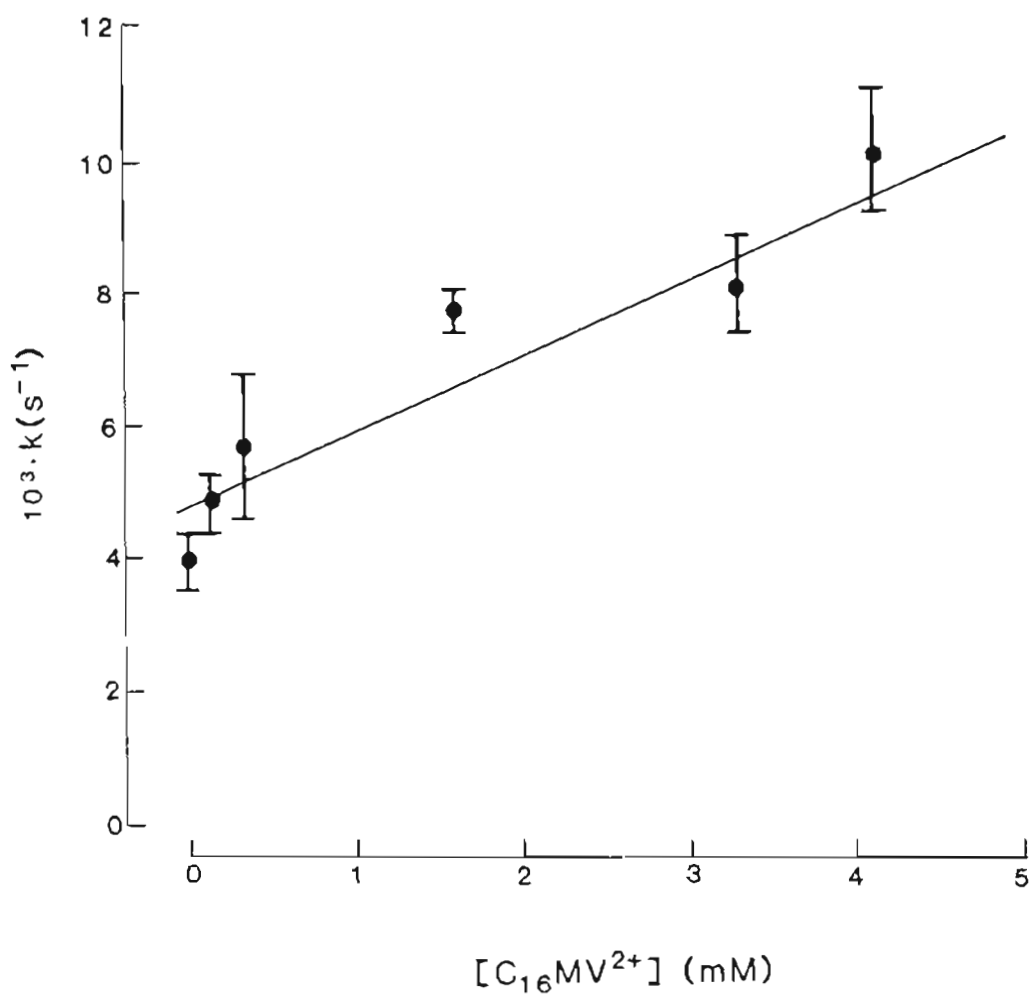


Figure 41. Stern-Volmer plot of oxidative quenching of photo-excited  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  by PC-bound  $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ . The line was drawn from linear regression analysis of data points; experimental conditions are those given in Table 12.

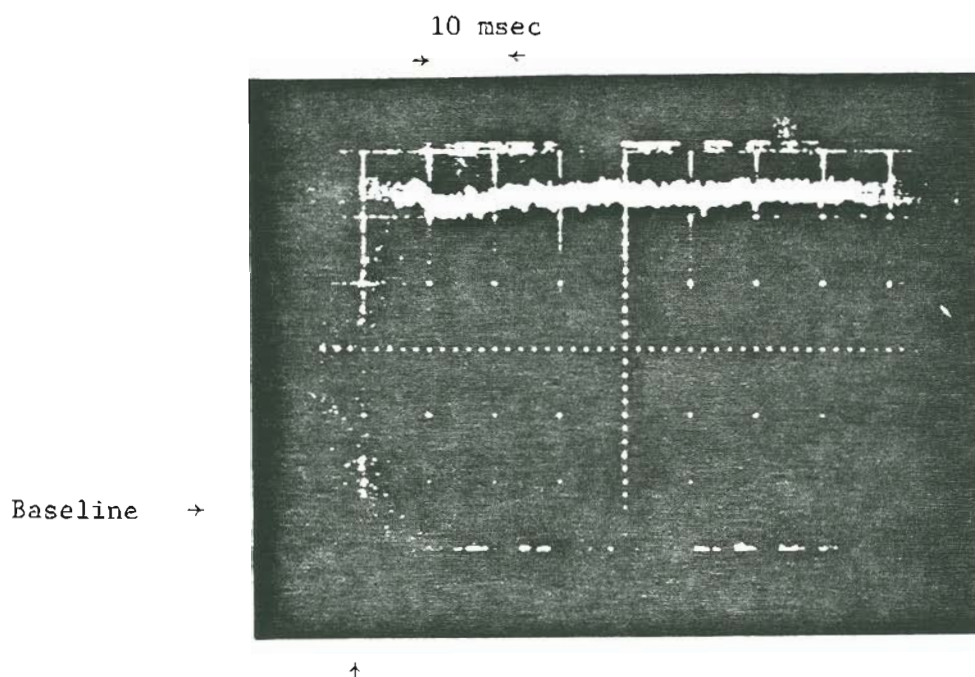


Figure 42. Fast reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'$ -dodeceny $\text{l})\text{py}^{3+}$  ion by  $\text{V}^{2+}$  ion. The arrows indicate the point of mixing of reactants; amplitudes are 10 mV/division. Conditions: 1 mM  $\text{V}^{2+}$ , 3 mM PC, 0.16 mM  $\text{Ru}^{3+}$  in 0.01 M acetate, pH 4.0, at 23°C.

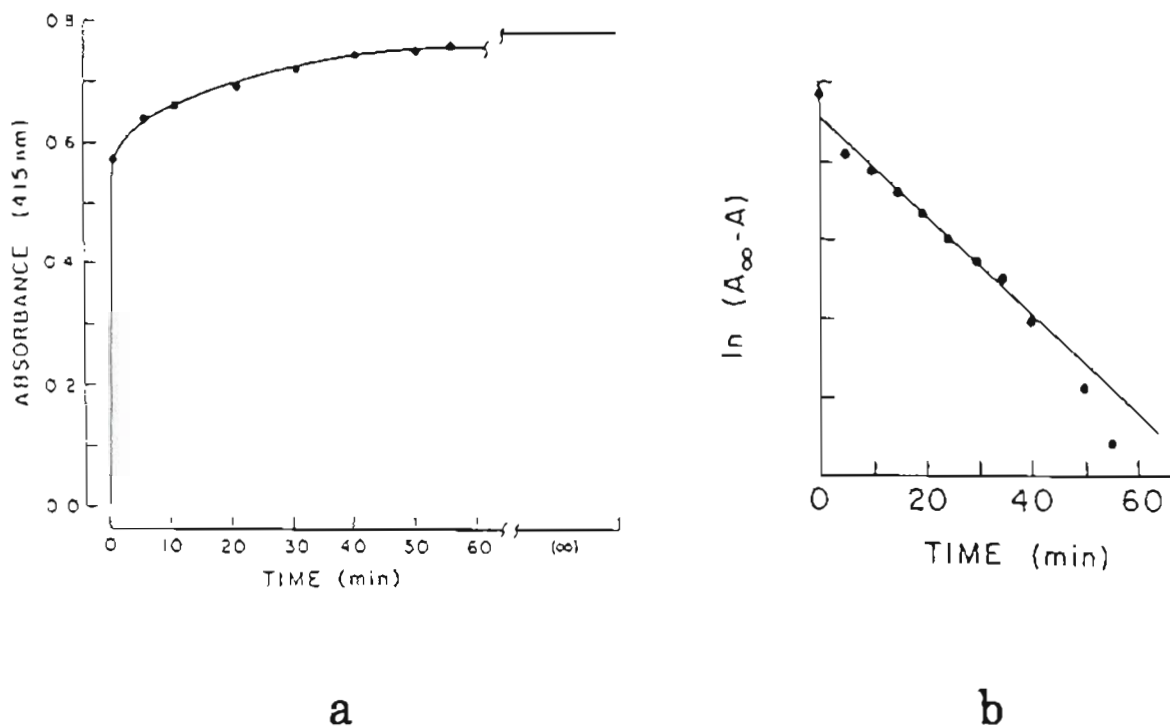


Figure 43. Slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodecyl})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{V}^{2+}$  ion.

Graph a: 0.7 mM  $\text{V}^{2+}$  added to  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodecyl})\text{py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles, at 23°C. Initial concentrations:  $[\text{PC}] = 7.5$  mM,  $[\text{Ru}] = 0.4$  mM, in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Graph b: first-order kinetic plot of data points in a.

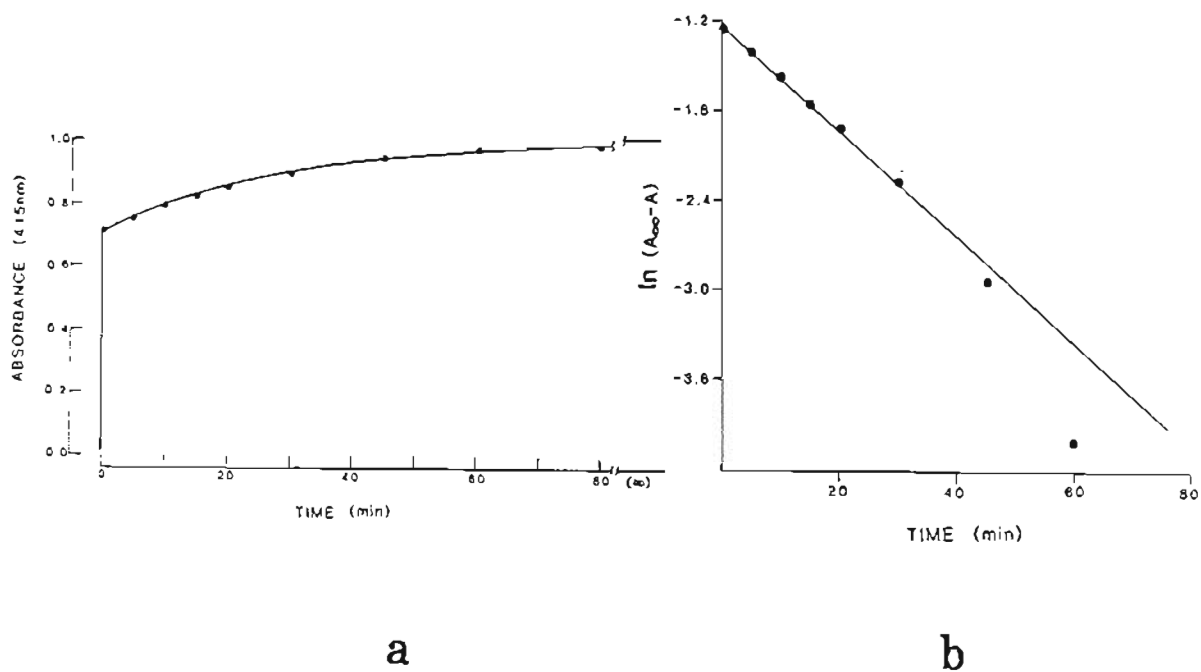


Figure 44. Slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ion.

Graph a: 5.1 mM  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  added to  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles at 23°C. Initial concentrations: 7.5 mM PC, 0.4 mM Ru(III), in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Graph b: First-order kinetic plot of data points in graph a.

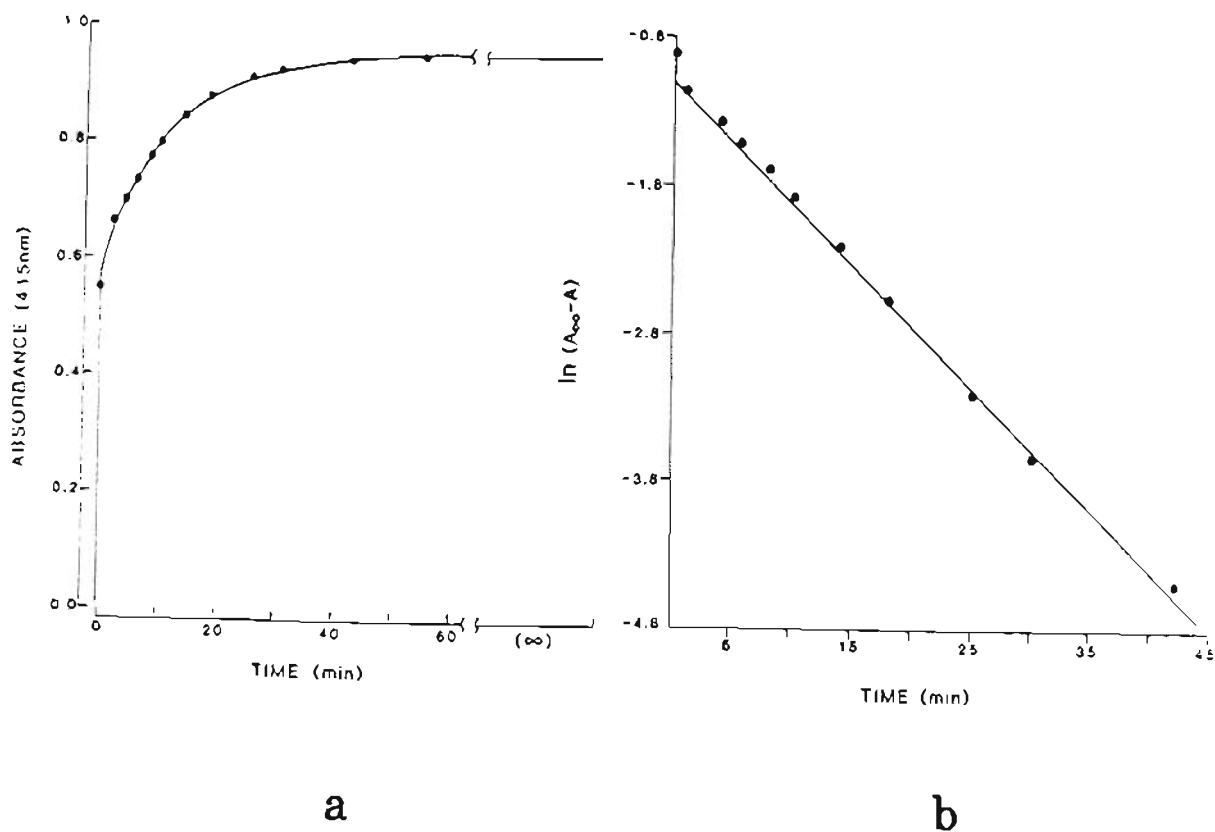


Figure 45. Slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodecyl})\text{py}^{3+}$  by ascorbate ion.

Graph a: 0.6 mM ascorbate added to  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodecyl})\text{py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles at 20°C. Initial concentrations: 7.5 mM PC, 0.17 mM Ru(III), in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Graph b: First-order kinetic plot of data points in graph a.

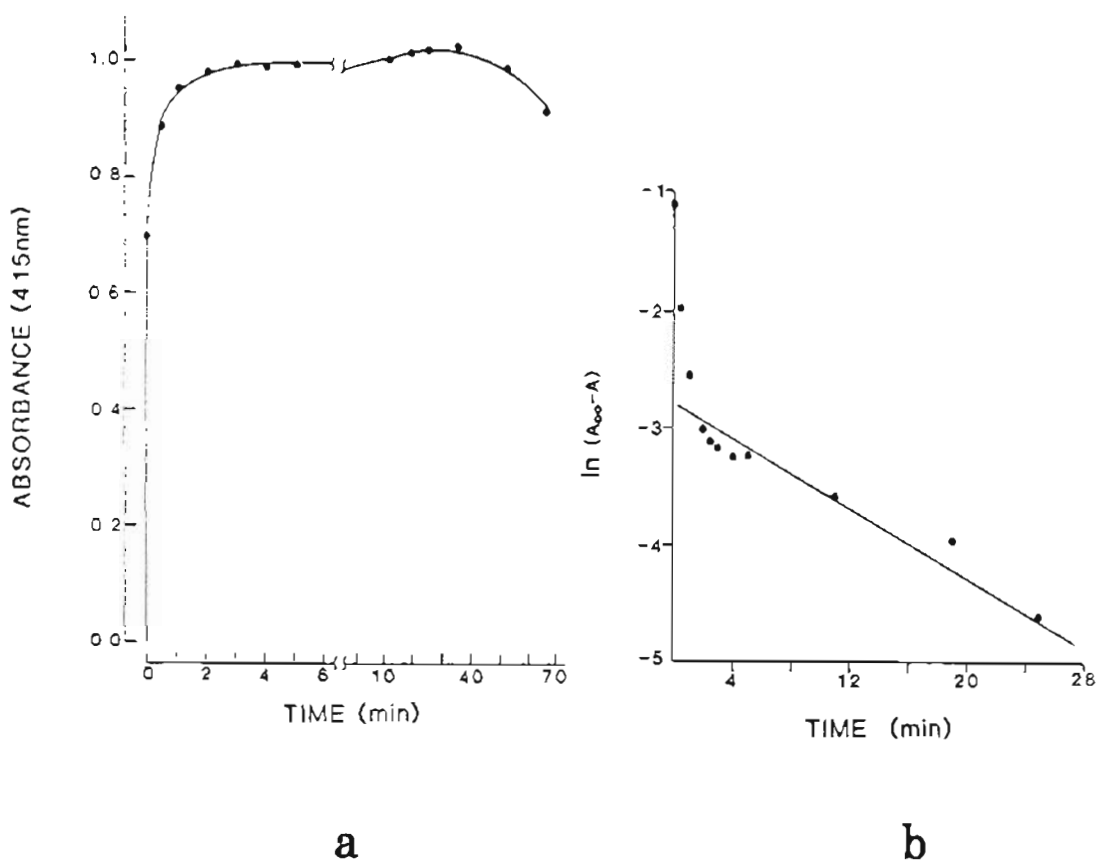


Figure 46. Slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cu}^+$  ion.

Graph a: 0.48 mM  $\text{Cu}^+$  added to  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles at 23°C. Initial concentrations: 7.5 mM PC, 0.4 mM Ru(III), in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Graph b: First-order kinetic plot of data points in graph a.

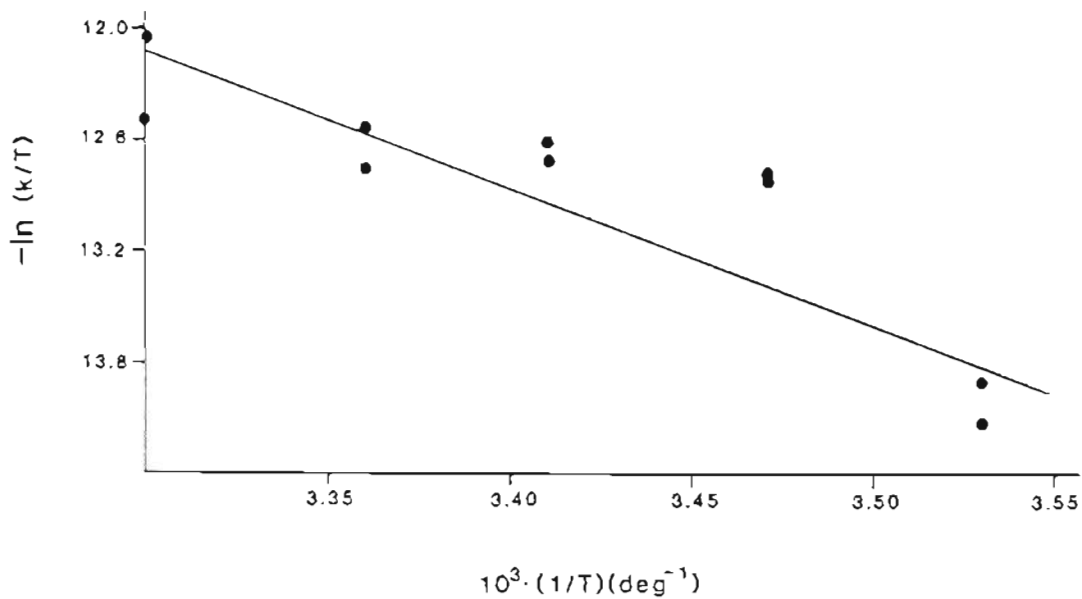


Figure 47. Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ion. The line was drawn from linear regression analysis of the data points; experimental conditions are given in Table 15.



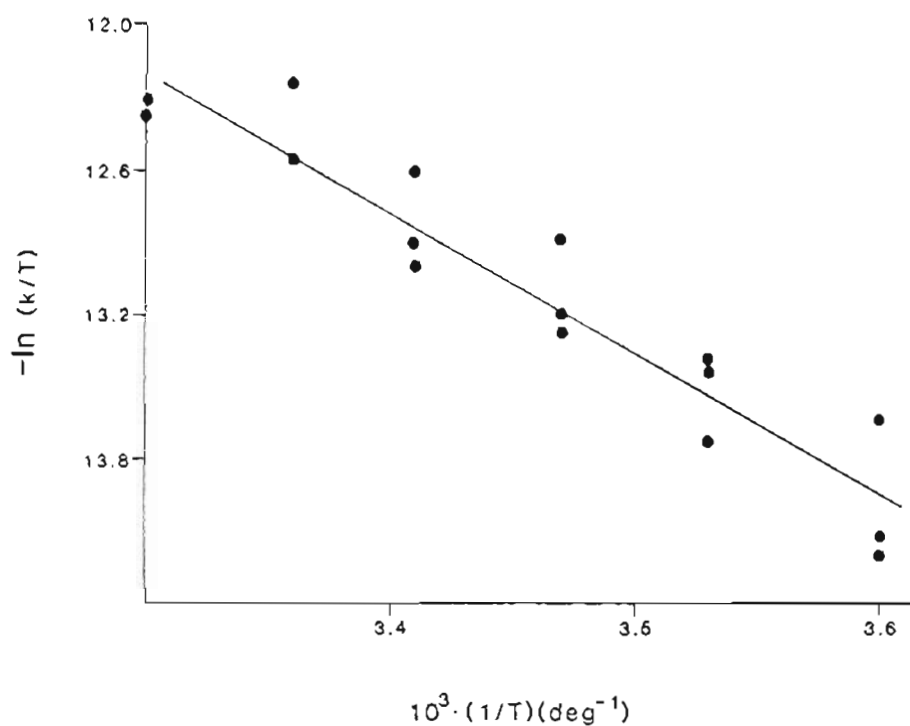


Figure 48. Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by ascorbate ion. The line was drawn from linear regression analysis of the data points; experimental conditions are given in Table 16.

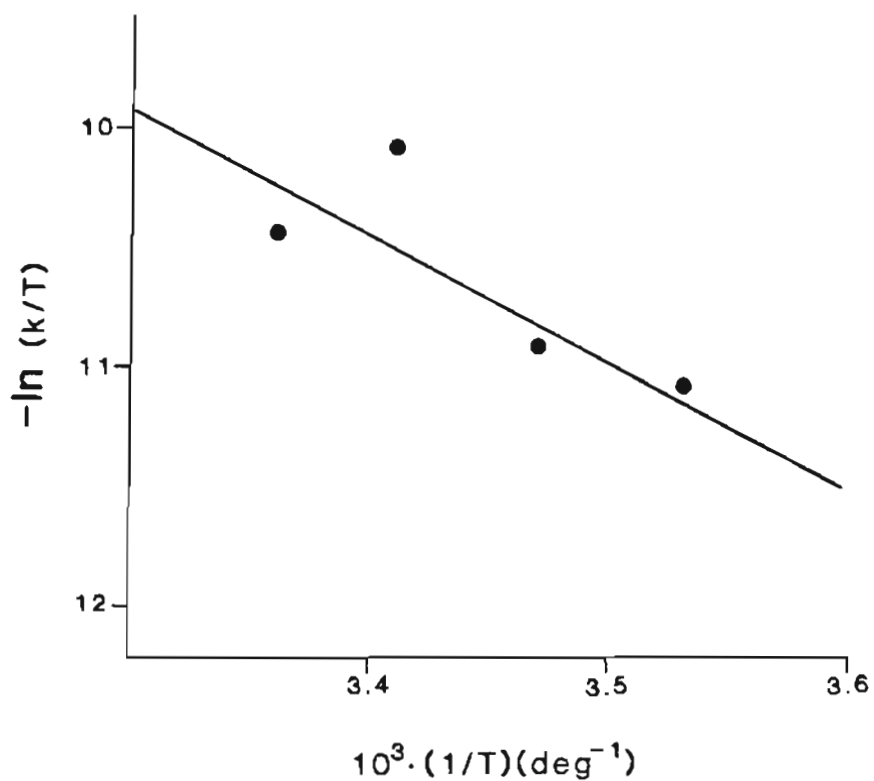


Figure 49. Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{V}^{2+}$  ion. Experimental conditions: 7.5 mM PC, 0.3 mM Ru(III) in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0, with 0.5 mM  $\text{V}^{2+}$  added externally.

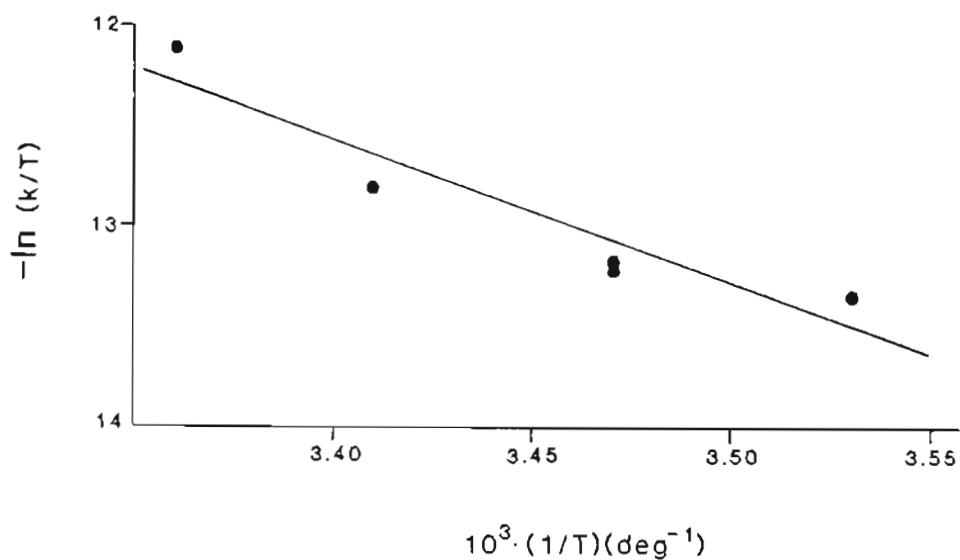


Figure 50. Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ion in CCCP-incorporated vesicles. The line was drawn from linear regression analysis of the data points; experimental conditions are given in Table 18.

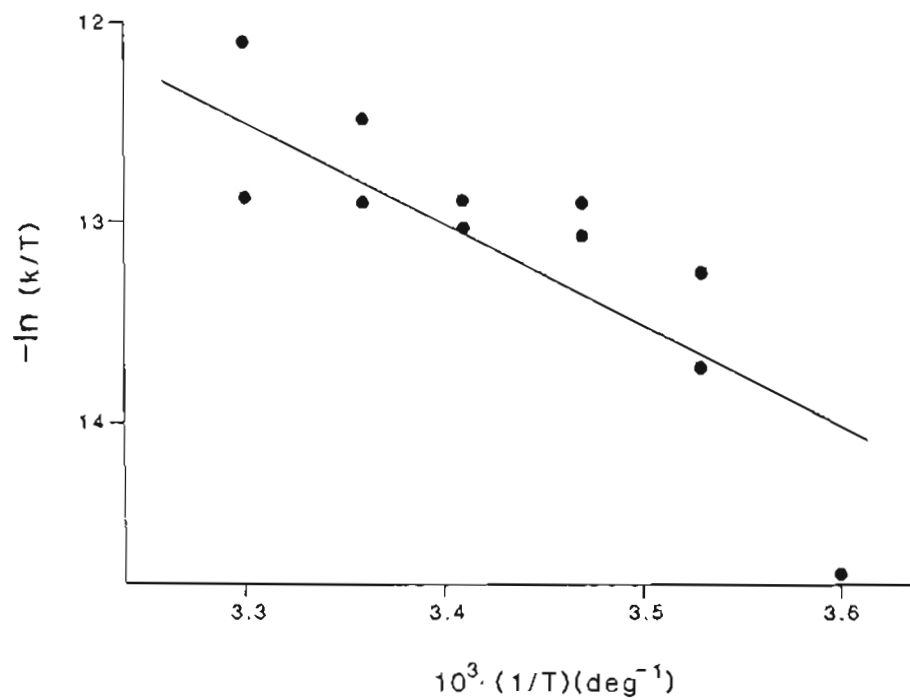
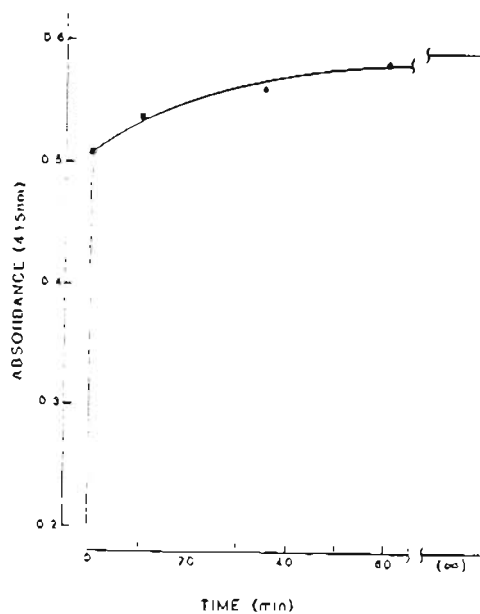
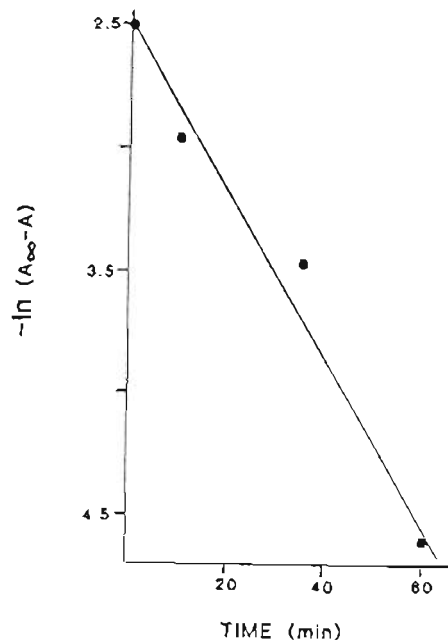


Figure 51. Eyring plot of kinetic data for slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  by  $\text{Cr}^{3+}$  in valinomycin-incorporated vesicles. The line was drawn from linear regression analysis of the data points; experimental conditions are given in Table 19.



a



b

Figure 52. Slow reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(6'\text{-heptenyl})\text{py}^{3+}$  ion by  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  ion.

Graph a: 0.6 mM  $\text{Cr}^{2+}$  added to  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(6'\text{-heptenyl})\text{py}^{3+}$ -PC vesicles at  $10^\circ\text{C}$ . Initial concentrations: 7 mM PC, 0.1 mM Ru(III), in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0.

Graph b: First-order kinetic plot of data points in graph a.

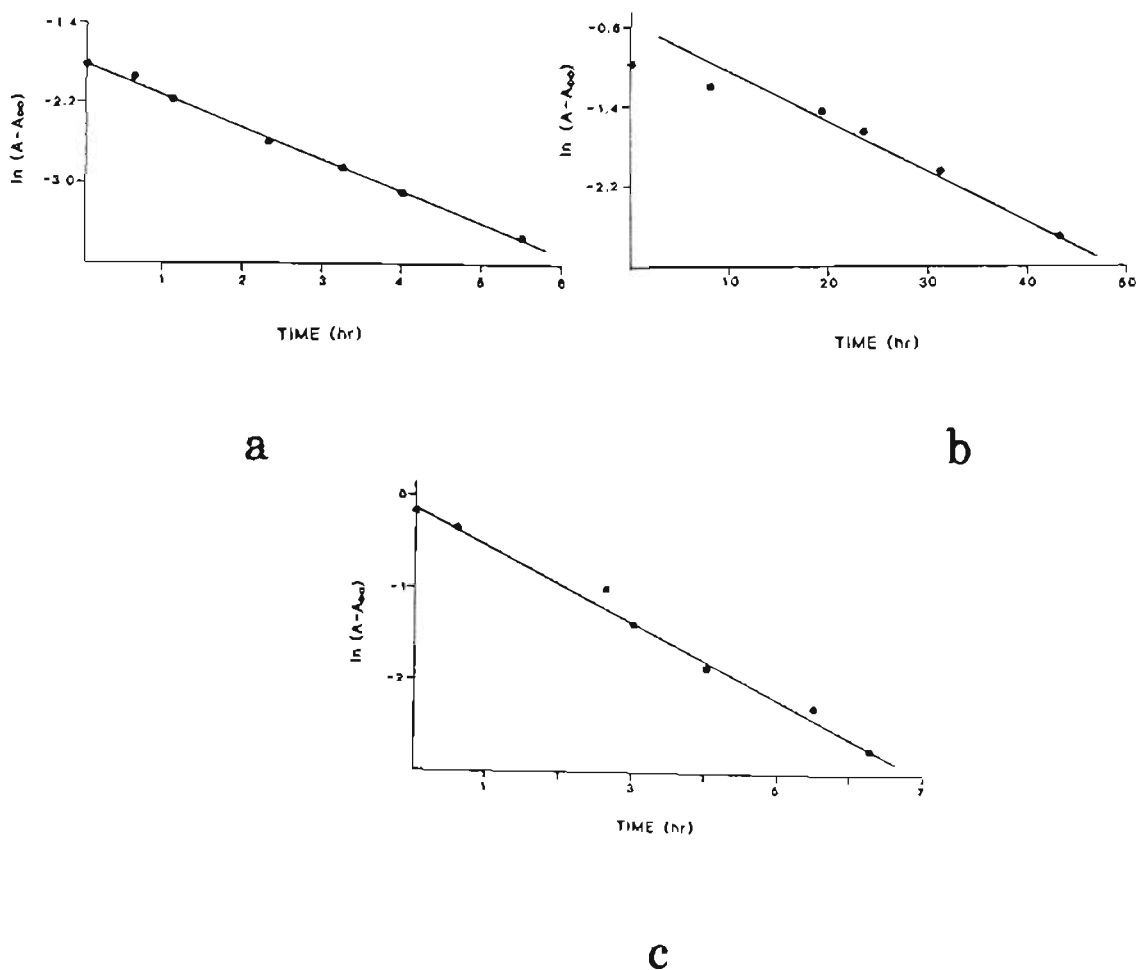


Figure 53. Bleaching of  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{2+}$  generated by reductants.

Graph a: 0.37 mM Ru(III), 90  $\mu\text{M}$  ascorbate.

Graph b: 0.3 mM Ru(III), 40  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{Cr}^{2+}$ .

Graph c: 0.27 mM Ru(III), 22  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{V}^{2+}$ , in 0.1 M sodium acetate, pH 4.0, at 15°C. Absorbance changes detected at 400 nm.

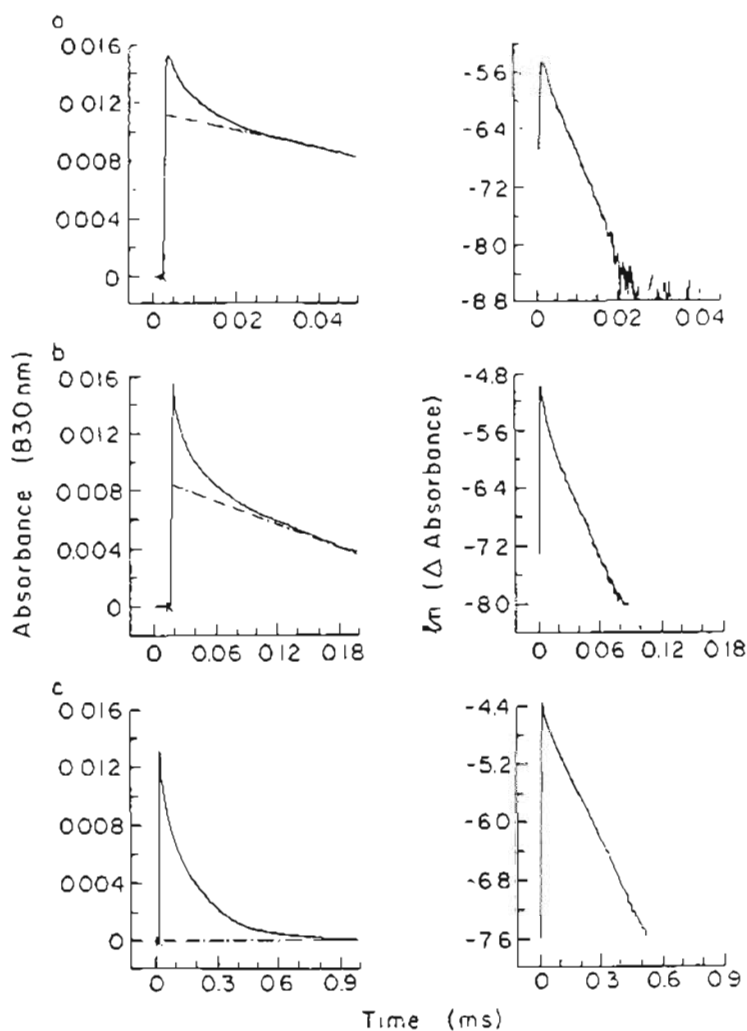


Figure 54. Deactivation of photoexcited  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ -DHP vesicles.

Left column, curves a-c: time course of absorbance changes following 532 nm laser flash excitation.

Right column, curves a-c: kinetic analysis assuming three concurrent first-order reactions, using estimated

baselines shown for curves a and b. Reaction conditions:

$10 \mu\text{M ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , 6 mM DHP in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, at 23°C.

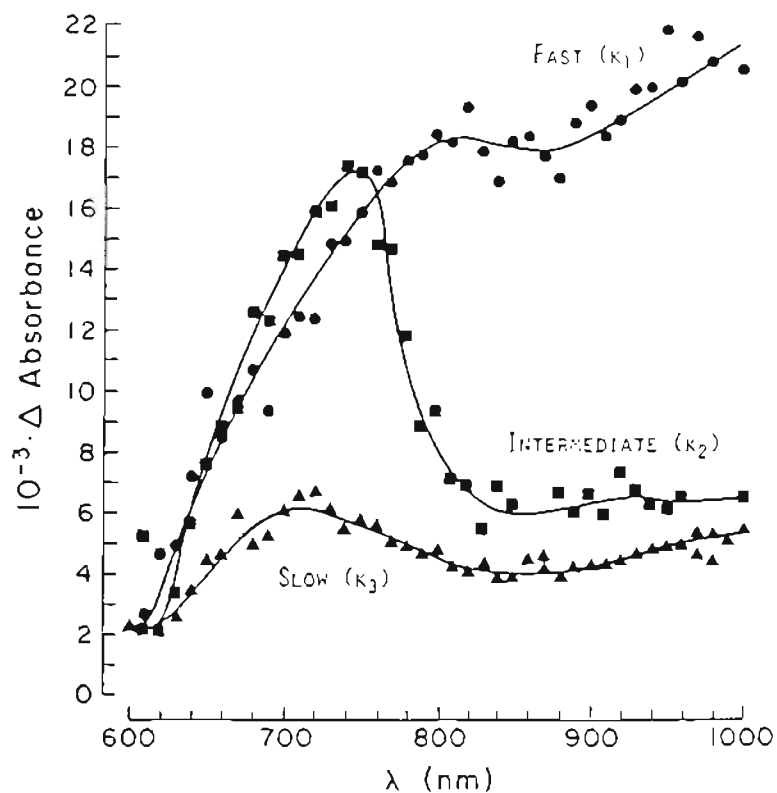


Figure 55. Spectra of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ -DHP photoexcitation intermediates. End-of-pulse spectra for rapid (circles), intermediate (squares), and slowly-decaying components (triangles) of triphasic deactivation curves calculated from transient spectra at 1.5, 4.8, 16, 50, and 230  $\mu\text{s}$  after excitation. Reaction conditions: 20  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , 2.4 mM DHP in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, at 23°C.



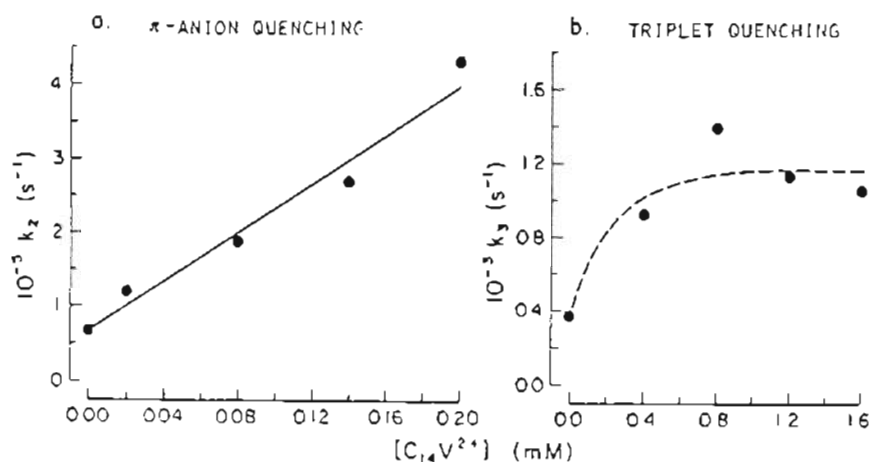


Figure 56. C<sub>14</sub>MV<sup>2+</sup> quenching of ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>-DHP photoexcitation intermediates.

Graph a: viologen dependence for  $\pi$ -ion quenching, measured at 770 nm, with 20  $\mu\text{M}$  ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>, 1.2 mM DHP in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, at 23°C.

Graph b: viologen dependence for triplet deactivation, measured at 830 nm, with 10  $\mu\text{M}$  ZnTMPyP<sup>4+</sup>, 6.1 mM DHP in 0.05 M Tris, pH 7.8, at 23°C.

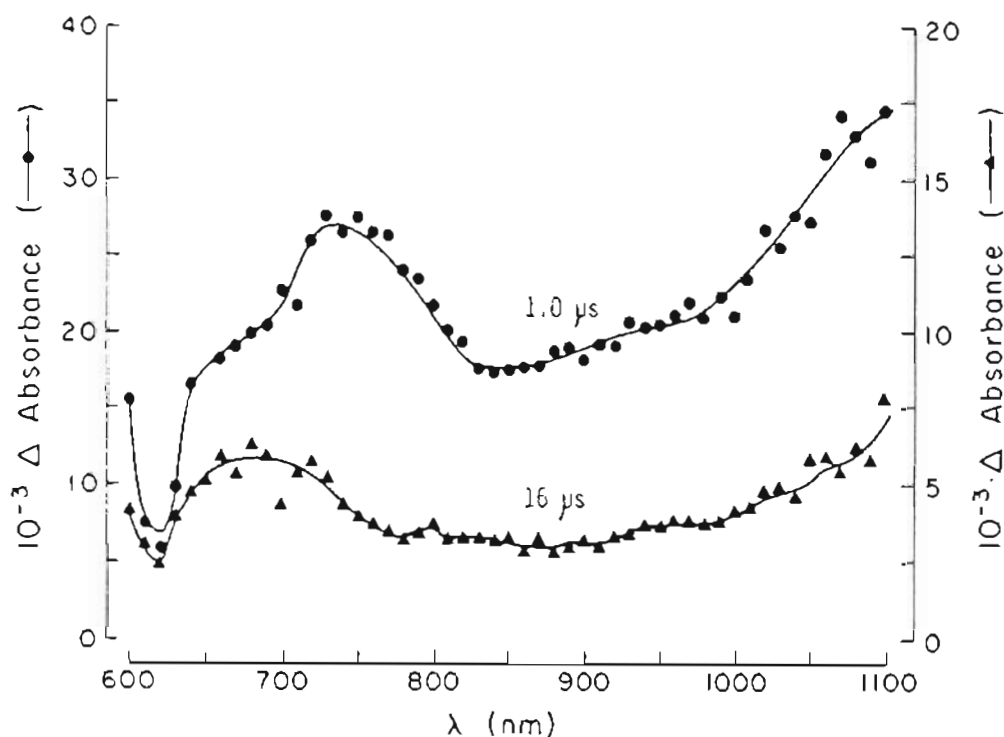


Figure 57. Spectra of  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ - $\text{C}_{16}\text{MV}^{2+}$ -DHP photoexcitation intermediates. End-of-pulse spectra for the composite of self-quenched  $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$  triplet and  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$  quenched  $\pi$ -ion (circles) and for the  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$  quenched triplet (triangles) calculated from transient spectra at 1.0 and 16  $\mu\text{s}$  after excitation. Reaction conditions: 20  $\mu\text{M}$   $\text{ZnTMPyP}^{4+}$ , 0.5 mM  $\text{C}_{14}\text{MV}^{2+}$ , 2.4 mM DHP in 0.02 M Tris, pH 7.8, at 23°C.

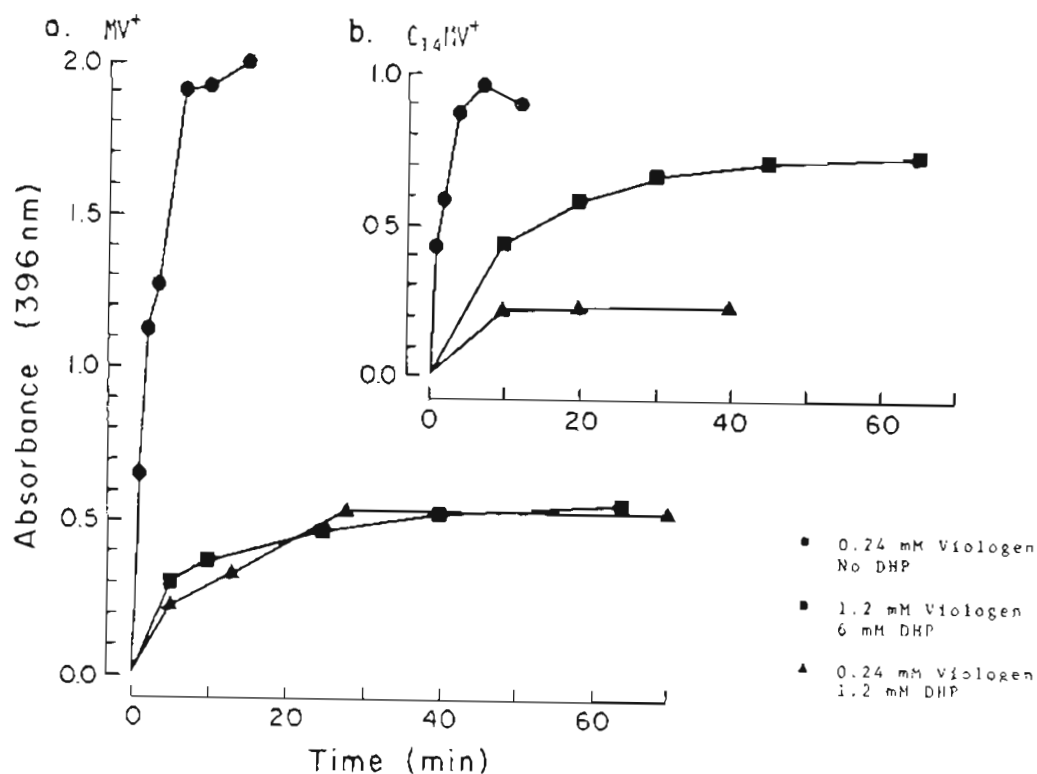


Figure 58.  $ZnTMPyP^{4+}$  photosensitized viologen reduction.

Graph a:  $MV^+$  formation; circles:  $10 \mu M ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ ,  $0.24 mM MV^{2+}$ , DHP absent; squares:  $10 \mu M ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ ,  $1.2 mM MV^{2+}$ ,  $6 mM DHP$ ; triangles:  $20 \mu M ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ ,  $0.24 mM MV^{2+}$ ,  $1.2 mM DHP$ .

Graph b:  $C_{14}MV^+$  formation; circles:  $10 \mu M ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ ,  $0.21 mM C_{14}MV^{2+}$ , DHP absent; squares:  $10 \mu M ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ ,  $1.2 mM C_{14}MV^{2+}$ ,  $6 mM DHP$ ; triangles:  $20 \mu M ZnTMPyP^{4+}$ ,  $0.24 mM C_{14}MV^{2+}$ ,  $1.2 mM DHP$ . All reaction in  $0.02 M TEOA$ , pH 7.8 at ambient temperature.

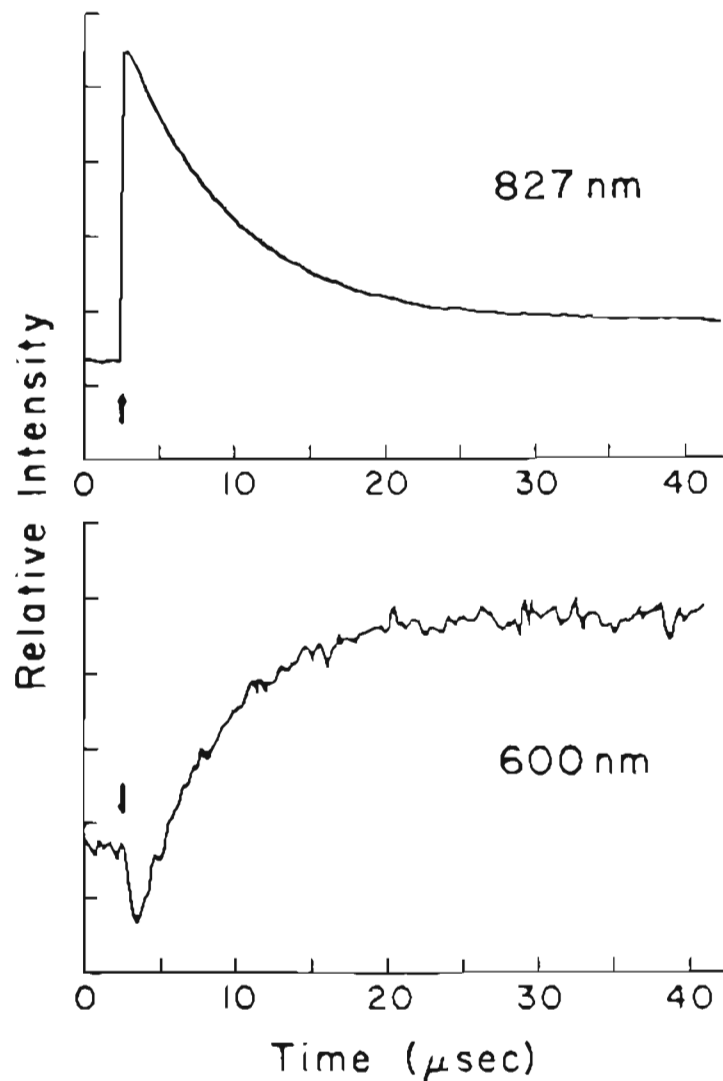


Figure 59. Oxidative quenching of photoexcited  $\text{ZnTPPS}^{4-}$  by DHP-bound  $\text{MV}^{2+}$ .

Upper trace: triplet formation and deactivation.

Lower trace: viologen radical formation. The arrows indicate the point of initiation of the laser pulse; amplitudes are 1 mV/division. Conditions:  $20 \mu\text{M ZnTPPS}^{4-}$ ,  $70 \mu\text{M MV}^{2+}$ ,  $3.6 \text{ mM DHP}$  in  $0.02 \text{ M Tris}$ , pH 7.8, at  $23^\circ\text{C}$ .

## APPENDICES

Appendix IDerivation of the kinetic equation for slow-phase reduction of symmetrically bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny1)py}^{3+}$  ion in PC vesicles

The rate expression for appearance of ruthenium(II) complex during the slow reduction in Scheme IV, assuming the reactants are statistically decorrelated, is:

$$(1) \quad \frac{d[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]}{dt} = k_2[\text{Ru}_o^{2+}][\text{Ru}_i^{3+}] - k_3[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]$$

The  $k_2$  pathway represents the slow transmembrane exchange between externally bound  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  ion and internally bound  $\text{Ru}^{3+}$  ion and the  $k_3$  pathway represents the slow pseudo-first order oxidation of internally bound  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  by perchlorate ion.

Since  $k_1, k_1' \gg k_2$  and transmembrane diffusion of the bound ruthenium species does not occur,  $[\text{Ru}_o^{2+}]$  is constant:

$$(2) \quad k_2' = k_2[\text{Ru}_o^{2+}]$$

and since transmembrane diffusion does not occur:

$$(3) \quad [\text{Ru}_i]_T = [\text{Ru}_i^{2+}] + [\text{Ru}_i^{3+}]$$

where  $[\text{Ru}_i]_T$  is the total internal ruthenium complexes. Hence,

$$(4) \quad d[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]/dt = k_2' [\text{Ru}_i]_T - (k_2' + k_3)[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]$$

Since at  $t = 0$ ,  $[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}] = 0$ , integration yields:

$$(5) \quad \ln \left( \frac{k_2' [\text{Ru}_i]_T}{k_2' [\text{Ru}_i]_T - (k_2' + k_3)[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]} \right) = (k_2' + k_3)t$$

At pseudoequilibrium, there is no net change in  $[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]$  and  $[\text{Ru}_i^{3+}]$ , i.e.,

$$(6) \quad \frac{k_3}{k_2'} = \frac{[\text{Ru}_i^{3+}]_e}{[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]_e}$$

Dividing both numerator and denominator in the logarithmic expression on the left hand side of equation 5 by  $k_2'$  gives:

$$(7) \quad \ln \left( \frac{[\text{Ru}_i]_T}{[\text{Ru}_i]_T - (1 + k_3/k_2')[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]} \right) = (k_2' + k_3)t$$

Substituting for  $k_3/k_2'$  (equation 6) and taking account of conservation of mass (equation 3), we obtain after rearranging terms:

$$(8) \quad \ln \left( \frac{[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]_e}{[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]_e - [\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]} \right) = (k_2' + k_3)t$$

Since the absorbance at 415 nm,  $A$ , is proportional to the total  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  concentration,

$$(9) \quad A_e = \epsilon b ([\text{Ru}_o^{2+}] + [\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]_e)$$

$$(10) \quad A_o = \epsilon b [\text{Ru}_o^{2+}]$$

$$(11) \quad A_t = \epsilon b [\text{Ru}_o^{2+}] + [\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]$$

where  $A_e$ ,  $A_o$ , and  $A_t$  are the absorbance at pseudoequilibrium, initial time, and at time  $t$ , respectively.  $\epsilon$  is the molar extinction coefficient of the bound  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  complex ion, and  $b$  is the optical pathlength.

Substituting  $(A_e - A_o)/\epsilon b$  for  $[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]_e$ ,  $(A_e - A_t)\epsilon b$  for  $[\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]_e - [\text{Ru}_i^{2+}]$ , the final form of the integrated rate expression is

$$(12) \quad \ln \left( \frac{A_e - A_o}{A_e - A_t} \right) = (k_2' + k_3)t$$

Plots of  $\ln(A_e - A_t)$  vs. time should therefore be linear with negative slopes equal to the sum,  $k_2' + k_3$ , and y-intercepts equal to  $|A_e - A_o|$ .

## Appendix II

Derivation of the Stern equation

The hydrophobic adsorption of a molecule to a bilayer membrane can be represented by the Langmuir adsorption isotherm, which is derived on the assumption that the adsorption sites are spatially fixed and non-interacting<sup>1</sup>:

$$(1) \quad \sigma_{\ell} = (\sigma_{\ell}^m - \sigma_{\ell})[B]_{x=0}/K$$

where  $\sigma_{\ell}$  is the number of molecules adsorbed per unit area ( $\text{\AA}^2$ ),  $\sigma_{\ell}^m$  is the maximum number of adsorbed molecules (per unit area),  $K$  is the dissociation constant (M), and  $[B]_{x=0}$  is the aqueous concentration of the adsorbing species B at the membrane-solution interface. This model also assumes that  $[B]_{x=0}$  is equal to the B concentration in the bulk solution ( $[B]$ ). However, if B is a positively charged molecule, its adsorption to the vesicle surface produces a surface potential that would resist further adsorption of B, thereby reducing the B concentration at the interface. A more realistic approach is to relate the aqueous B concentration at the interface to its bulk concentration by the surface potential generated in terms of the Boltzmann distribution

$$(2) \quad [B^{n+}]_{x=0} = [B^{n+}] \exp(nF\psi_0/RT)$$

where  $\psi_0 = \psi_{x=0} - \psi_{x=\infty}$  is the electrostatic potential in the aqueous phase immediately adjacent to the membrane-solution interface, and  $n$  is the number of charges of the adsorbing ion  $B^{n+}$ . If the membrane is



initially neutral, the charge density on the membrane surface due to adsorption of  $B^{n+}$ ,  $\sigma_s$ , is equal to the surface concentration of adsorbed ions multiplied by  $n$ , the number of charges per ion, i.e.,  $\sigma_s = n\sigma_\ell$ . The Gouy-Chapman equation from the theory of the diffuse double layer describes the surface membrane potential  $\psi_0$  (mV) in terms of the surface charge density  $\sigma_s$ , and the total concentration of monovalent electrolyte in the bulk aqueous solution  $C$  by the following equation<sup>2</sup>:

$$(3) \quad \sinh (F\psi_0/2RT) = A\sigma_s/C^{1/2}$$

where  $R$ ,  $T$ , and  $F$  are the gas constant, temperature, and Faraday constant, respectively.  $A$  is a constant ( $A = (8\epsilon_r\epsilon_0 RT)^{-1/2}$ ) which depends on temperature and dielectric constant, where  $\epsilon_r$  is the dielectric constant, and  $\epsilon_0$  the permittivity of free space. At 25°C,  $A = 136.6 \text{ M}^{-1/2} \text{ \AA}^2/\text{charge}$  and  $RT/F = 25.7 \text{ mV}^3$ .

Substituting equation 2 into equation 1 yields

$$(4) \quad \sigma_\ell = \frac{\sigma_\ell^m - \sigma_\ell}{K} [B^{n+}] \exp\left(\frac{nF\psi_0}{RT}\right)$$

For  $n = 1$ , e.g., adsorption of monovalent ions to the membrane, equations 1-4 can be mathematically manipulated to generate an expression relating the binding density to the bulk concentration of  $B$  in terms of the binding parameters  $\sigma_\ell^m$  and  $K$ ; specifically,  $\sinh x = (e^x - e^{-x})/2$ ,

$$(5) \quad \sinh (F \psi_0 / 2RT) = 1/2[\exp(F \psi_0 / 2RT) - \exp(-F \psi_0 / 2RT)]$$

$$= A \sigma_s / C^{1/2}$$

Squaring eq. 5 gives

$$(6) \quad 4A^2 \sigma_s^2 / C = [\exp(F \psi_0 / 2RT) - \exp(-F \psi_0 / 2RT)]^2$$

Substituting equation 4 for  $\exp(F \psi_0 / 2RT)$  yields the Stern equation:

$$(4A^2 \sigma_s^2 / C) + 2 = \sigma_\ell K / (\sigma_\ell^m - \sigma_\ell) [B] + (\sigma_\ell^m - \sigma_\ell) [B] / \sigma_\ell K$$

### References

- (1) Aveyard, R.; Haydon, D. A. "An Introduction to the Principles of Surface Chemistry," London, Cambridge University Press, 1973, p. 25-27.
- (2) Bockris, J. O'M.; Reddy, A. K. N. "Modern Electrochemistry," Vol. 2, Plenum, New York, 1970, p. 724-732.
- (3) McLaughlin, S.; Harary, H. Biochemistry 1976, 15, 1941-1948.

## Appendix III

Charging Energies in Reduction of PC-Bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  Ion

A. Charging energy in external reduction of PC-bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  ions

Reduction of external ruthenium(III) ions in PC vesicles containing  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru}-4-(11'\text{-dodeceny})\text{py}^{3+}$  ions bound to inner and outer surfaces decreases the overall positive charge on the outer vesicle surface. Electroneutrality is maintained across the bilayer, however, since ruthenium reduction is coincident with reductant oxidation on the same side of the bilayer, and there is no net charge translocation across the bilayer. This process is formally equivalent to charging a spherical surface from the external medium i.e., a charge  $Q$  arising from oxidation of the reductant in the external solution phase is deposited on the vesicle surface. Assuming the vesicle surface is an isolated conducting sphere of radius  $r$ , its potential is given by<sup>1</sup>

$$V = Q/4\pi\epsilon r$$

and its capacitance,

$$C = Q/V = 4\pi\epsilon r$$

where  $\epsilon$  is the relative permittivity of the external medium (medium dielectric constant  $\times$  permittivity of free space). Hence, the electrostatic energy in charging the external vesicle surface is

$$E_{\text{charge}} = V^2C/2 = Q^2/2C$$

Assuming a maximum molar binding ratio of 1:12 for Ru:PC, and average molecular weight of 770 and  $2 \times 10^6$  Daltons for PC monomer and vesicle, respectively, there are a total of

$$(1/12) \cdot (2 \times 10^6)(770) \approx 216$$

ruthenium ions per vesicle. Using an external to internal Ru ratio of 2:1, determined from the amplitude of fast and slow kinetic reduction steps, there are 144 external and 72 internal ruthenium ions.

Using  $n = 144$ , the total net charge  $Q$  on the external vesicle surface due to one-electron ruthenium reduction is given by

$$Q = ne$$

where  $e$  is the unit electrostatic charge,  $1.6 \times 10^{-19}$  coulombs,

$$Q = \frac{(144)(1.6 \times 10^{-19} \text{ coul})}{\text{vesicle}} = 2.3 \times 10^{-17} \text{ coul/vesicle}$$

Substituting 81 as dielectric constant for water,  $8.85 \times 10^{-14}$  Farad/cm for permittivity of free space, and using an external radius of 130 Å, the capacitance is calculated:

$$C = (4\pi)(81) \left( \frac{8.85 \times 10^{-14} \text{ Farad}}{\text{cm}} \right) \left( \frac{130 \times 10^{-8} \text{ cm}}{\text{vesicle}} \right)$$

$$= 1.17 \times 10^{-16} \text{ Farad/vesicle}$$

The charging energy, therefore, is

$$E_{\text{charge}} = [(2.3 \times 10^{-17})^2 \text{ coul}^2/\text{vesicle}^2] / (2)(1.17 \times 10^{-16} \text{ Farad/vesicle})$$

$$= 2.25 \times 10^{-18} \text{ Joule/vesicle}$$

Since there are 144 external Ru per vesicle, the charging energy per mole of external Ru is

$$E = \frac{(2.26 \times 10^{-18} \text{ Joule/vesicle})(6 \times 10^{23} \text{ mol}^{-1})}{144 \text{ Ru/vesicle}} = 9420 \text{ Joule/mol Ru}$$

This energy can be converted into an electrochemical potential by the appropriate conversion factors,  $2.389 \times 10^{-4} \text{ kcal/Joule}$  and the Faraday constant,  $F = 23.061 \text{ kcal v}^{-1} \text{ mol}^{-1}$ .

$$E_{\text{charge}} = \frac{(9420 \text{ Joule/mol Ru}) (2.389 \times 10^{-4} \text{ kcal/Joule})}{(23.061 \text{ kcal/v.mol})}$$

$$E_{\text{charge}} = 0.098 \text{ V}$$

**B. Charging energy in reduction of internally bound  $(\text{NH}_3)_5\text{Ru-4-(11'-dodeceny)py}^{3+}$  ions.**

Transmembrane reduction of internal  $\text{Ru}^{3+}$  by external  $\text{Ru}^{2+}$  is equivalent to the transfer of charge from the outer terminal to the inner terminal of a concentric plate capacitor. The capacitance of a

capacitor consisting of two concentric spheres of radii of  $a$  and  $b$ , where  $b > a$ , is given by<sup>2</sup>

$$C = 4\pi\epsilon ab/(b - a)$$

Taking  $a = 80 \text{ \AA}$ ,  $b = 130 \text{ \AA}$ ,  $\epsilon = (2.2)(8.85 \times 10^{-12} \text{ Farad/cm})$  for lipid<sup>3</sup>,

$$\begin{aligned} C &= (4\pi)(2.2)(8.85 \times 10^{-12} \text{ Farad/cm})(80 \text{ \AA})(130 \text{ \AA})(10^{-10} \text{ cm/\AA})/(50 \text{ \AA}) \\ &= 5.1 \times 10^{-18} \text{ Farad/vesicle} \end{aligned}$$

Since there are maximally 72 internal Ru per vesicle,

$$Q = (72) (1.6 \times 10^{-19} \text{ coul/vesicle}) = 1.5 \times 10^{-17} \text{ coul/vesicle}$$

Therefore,

$$\begin{aligned} E_{\text{cap}} &= Q^2/2C = (1.15 \times 10^{-17} \text{ coul/vesicle})^2/(2)(5.1 \times 10^{-18} \text{ Farad/vesicle}) \\ &= 1.3 \times 10^{-17} \text{ Joule/vesicle} \end{aligned}$$

Converting to energy per mole of internally bound Ru,

$$E_{\text{cap}} = \frac{(1.3 \times 10^{-17} \text{ Joule/vesicle})(6 \times 10^{23} \text{ mole}^{-1})}{(72 \text{ Ru/vesicle})}$$

$$= 1.08 \times 10^5 \text{ Joule/mol Ru}$$

Conversion to volts gives

$$E_{\text{cap}} = (1.08 \times 10^5 \text{ Joule/mol Ru})(2.389 \times 10^{-4} \text{ kcal/Joule})/(23.061$$

$$\text{ kcal V}^{-1} \text{ mol}^{-1})$$

$$= 1.12 \text{ V}$$

#### References

- (1) Corson, D.; Lorrain, P. "Introduction to Electromagnetic Fields and Waves," W. H. Freeman & Co., 1962, pp. 57-61.
- (2) Halliday, D.; Resnick, R. "Physics Part II," 2nd ed., Wiley, New York, 1962, p. 765.
- (3) Requina, J.; Haydon, D. A. Proc. Royal Soc. London A, 1975, 347, 161.

## Appendix IV

Calculations of Vesicle Surface Area

The surface area of a sphere is given by  $S = 4\pi r^2$ , where  $r$  is the radius. A spherical bilayer vesicle having an inner radius  $r_1$  and outer radius  $r_2$  has the following surface areas, respectively:

$$S_1 = 4\pi r_1^2, \quad S_2 = 4\pi r_2^2$$

Hence the fraction of inner surface area to the total surface area of a spherical vesicle is

$$S_1 / (S_1 + S_2) = r_1^2 / (r_1^2 + r_2^2)$$

Assuming  $r_2 = 250 \text{ \AA}$  and a bilayer width of  $50 \text{ \AA}$ , the percentage of inner surface area to total surface area of the vesicle is

$$\frac{(200)^2}{(200)^2 + (250)^2} = 39\%$$



## BIOGRAPHICAL NOTE

Lester Y. C. Lee was born in Guangzhou, China in 1954. He immigrated with his family to the U.S. in 1967 from Hong Kong and became a naturalized U.S. citizen in 1973. He attended the University of Washington in Seattle and received a B.S. degree in Chemistry in 1977. Later that year he entered the graduate program at the Oregon Graduate Center and did his dissertation research under the direction of Dr. James K. Hurst. In 1983 he joined the research group of Dr. David Whitten at the University of Rochester. His current research interests include photoinitiated electron transfer involving radical ion formation, long range electron transfer in organized media, and photoredox behavior of indigo dyes.